

---

# The South African Guide To The Global Conspiracy

book I

Light & Dark

Mel Ve



Expand Your Mind  
Publishers

---

*The South African Guide To The Global Conspiracy*

First published in 2011 by Expand Your Mind Publishers

Copyright © Mel Ve

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without prior written permission of the copyright owner(s)

ISBN 978-0-620-52355-4

Expand Your Mind Publishers

P.O. Box 16079

Bluff

4036

Durban

South Africa

Original Cover Art By Mel Ve.

Cover Photography By Sean Eddy.

## IF

IF you can keep your head when all about you  
Are losing theirs and blaming it on you,  
If you can trust yourself when all men doubt you,  
But make allowance for their doubting too;  
If you can wait and not be tired by waiting,  
Or being lied about, don't deal in lies,  
Or being hated, don't give way to hating,  
And yet don't look too good, nor talk too wise:

IF you can dream - and not make dreams your master;  
If you can think - and not make thoughts your aim;  
If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster  
And treat those two impostors just the same;  
If you can bear to hear the truth you've spoken  
Twisted by knaves to make a trap for fools,  
Or watch the things you gave your life to, broken,  
And stoop and build 'em up with worn-out tools:

IF you can make one heap of all your winnings  
And risk it on one turn of pitch-and-toss,  
And lose, and start again at your beginnings  
And never breathe a word about your loss;  
If you can force your heart and nerve and sinew  
To serve your turn long after they are gone,  
And so hold on when there is nothing in you  
Except the Will which says to them: 'Hold on!'

IF you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,  
Or walk with Kings - nor lose the common touch,  
if neither foes nor loving friends can hurt you,  
If all men count with you, but none too much;  
If you can fill the unforgiving minute  
With sixty seconds' worth of distance run,  
Yours is the Earth and everything that's in it,  
And - which is more - you'll be a Man, my son!

-Rudyard Kipling

# Contents

Introduction	Pg 5
Chapter 1 – Truth	Pg 11
Chapter 2 – South Africa: A Brief Overview	Pg 27
Chapter 3 – The Root Of All Evil	Pg 37
Chapter 4 – Economic Slavery	Pg 63
Chapter 5 – The Dark Agenda	Pg 95
Chapter 6 – The Vatican	Pg 117
Chapter 7 – Secret Oaths and their True Meanings	Pg 135
Chapter 8 – Famous Papal Knights	Pg 155
Chapter 9 – Temporal Power and Universal Ownership	Pg 187
Chapter 10 – The Creation of Islam	Pg 207
Chapter 11 - Spiritual Fraud	Pg 231
Chapter 12 – The Sun God	Pg 269
Chapter 13 – Religious Cult Control in South Africa	Pg 285
Acknowledgments and Thanks	Pg 300
Bibliography, Recommended Reading and Research	Pg 303



## Introduction

Although this book is called THE SOUTH AFRICAN GUIDE TO THE GLOBAL CONSPIRACY, it is not just aimed at the inhabitants of South Africa. Understanding the importance of South Africa, especially in terms of the global conspiracy, is key to understanding how we can sort out the problems we currently face on this planet. South Africa is a key factor in ending the global conspiracy and therefore we need everybody's support and attention.

How I have come to know this information is through an extraordinary set of circumstances and synchronous events. Although my life's experiences may not be normal according to the limited perspective of some people, I can assure you that I am quite ordinary. These experiences I have been blessed with has taught me the truth about the world we live in and is very different to the one most people perceive.

This is what I consider a "Bookumentary". It is a collection of information collected from many research documentaries, articles, interviews, (information being gathered from the interviews of others, as well as my own), as well as my personal travels and research. Right up front I must issue a warning that the following material may severely alter your reality. If you are insistent on defending any pre-existing belief systems, then I would suggest that this book is not suitable for you. It is essential as you go through the contents of this book that you remain free of any dogmatic belief structures. If the reader is unable to manage this you will never go into the bizarre areas that are necessary to understand what really is going on. I point this out at the beginning of the book as we are going to enter some perceivably weird areas of thought. However, the evidence is now documented in many main stream areas and nothing is hidden that can not be found. You just have to know what you are looking for. This is no longer a pseudo fringe science of laboratory geeks who read to many comic books. This is the truth about the world we live in. Having learnt this, I have come to realize that the truth is indeed stranger than fiction.

Many people, including my own parents, have called me crazy because of the ideas expressed in this book. Indeed, many people throughout history have been described as crazy when they expressed ideas that were different to the norm. However, many condemned and ridiculed ideas in the past have later become conventional wisdom. Don't forget, there was a time, not so long ago, when people believed the world was flat. There are still people in the world today who believe that notion and we would now call them crazy.

However, I have no intention of trying to convince anybody of anything. I am in fact hoping that any doubtful readers will take the time to do the research for themselves and discover the intriguing world of information presented here. I am no genius by any measure and if I can work this out so can everybody else. I am not in anyway implying that I have all the answers. The more I learn the more I realize how little I really know.

I was born in South Africa in 1976, and spent the first five years of my life growing up in the mining communities of Witbank. I later moved to Killarney in Johannesburg, where I was enrolled in Houghton Primary School (incidentally the same school attended by Nelson Mandela's grandchildren). I moved to the magical East Coast of Natal (now known as KwaZulu Natal) in 1986 where I was fortunate enough to grow up on the beautiful beaches of Umhlanga Rocks. My Dad was born and raised in Cape Town, and as a result, had family there. In due course a holiday home was purchased by my parents in Gordons Bay and I was blessed with frequent trips to the Cape for summer holidays. Winter holidays were usually spent at a timeshare resort in the region that was known back then as the Eastern Transvaal. There we would spend our days driving around the Kruger National Park, a game park bigger than the United Kingdom, as well as taking in the breathtaking scenery of surrounding areas.

Anybody who has been to South Africa will agree there are few countries in the world as spectacular and diverse in natural beauty. In addition, it is rich with multi-layered culture and I have experienced many of these facets rather intimately. I learned to love and appreciate South Africa despite the poverty and related crime. I was fortunate to have a privileged upbringing and have seen many facets of the great country without the struggle of the masses. I guess this is largely due to the fact that I was fortunate enough to be born "white" in 1976, and thus into a privileged family. This is something I never take for granted.

Very early in my youth I became aware of the fact that not everybody had the life I had. I was indeed in a minority as the majority of South Africans lived in absolute poverty. As I grew older I became more and more aware of just how desperate the situation was for many people. It's never easy seeing young children begging on the streets or selling themselves to paedophiles. Growing up I never accepted the status quo and this led to many arguments with my family. I struggled to accept the society I was living in. I felt displaced to a large extent and always knew deep down that it did not have to be like this. The poverty and suffering did not have to happen. But where on earth would one start trying to rectify the situation?

In February 1990, Nelson Mandela, who had been kept as a political prisoner on Robben Island for 27 years, walked free and went on to lead the previously banned African National Congress in ruling South Africa in 1994. It was an interesting time to be living in South Africa. The closing years of a generation of Apartheid and the dawning of long awaited freedom and liberation for all the people of South Africa. What a vast transition it felt like at the time. Growing up I attended “all white” schools as various races were schooled separately back then. The result was that I only had white friends up until I graduated from High School in 1993. It was beautiful to watch the mass shift in perception that went on around me at the time which I too was engaged in. The first time I actually had black friends was when I entered my tertiary education. What an experience that was. I was so inspired by these people who were always happy despite being underprivileged. At that time they were all so hopeful. They had nothing and for the first time were being allowed to vote and attend the same places as whites. They were clinging to the promises of change that Nelson Mandela was supposed to bring.

For a period everyone came together and made the effort to bridge the gap between Black and White. In this great time previously racist people, who would be cruel and rude to the “blacks”, began to show more respect and a more tolerant attitudes toward their darker skinned cohabitants. Indeed, white people even began to praise a black man as a near saint for his 27 years of his life sacrificed for the freedom of his own people. Everyone across South Africa embraced Nelson Mandela as a national hero. After his release from Robben Island South Africa enjoyed the respect of the international community following the shame of the Apartheid years.

That period has left a lasting impact on me. It was a great to be part of that great moment in history. However, the euphoria of a free and fair South Africa was short lived as I, and indeed many white South Africans, began to feel the effects of what has become known as “Reverse Apartheid” under the African National Congress government led by Nelson Mandela. The black skinned race became the preferred race and the white man had to suffer as a result.

In the mid to late nineties it became even more difficult to secure a job as a white skinned person due to the policy of Black Economic Empowerment (BEE) that was adopted and largely exploited under the African National Congress (ANC) government. As a result there was a mass exodus of over a million white South Africans to Britain and other countries. And thus, in July 1999, I too began my self imposed exile when I left South Africa and headed to London to pursue my ambitions in

a place that had more opportunities. I had to leave 23 years of family and friends behind me.

I will never regret the decision to travel and see the world. But I have been longing to return to my homeland for the last 12 years since living outside South Africa. I go back as often as I can and spent six months in South Africa during the Soccer World Cup in 2010 assessing the potential of coming home for good. However, at the time of writing that hope is still just a dream that taunts me every day of my life.

Each time I go back it gets harder to reconcile with the way things are. I have developed a different outlook on life since living abroad. I have developed a much broader and holistic perspective than the average person living under “Umhlanga Rock”. The situation is not just as a result of those stupefied by poverty. It is also due to the apathy, ignorance and wilful abdication of a privileged minority who fancy themselves as Elitists, but who are really the most enslaved and imprisoned by the evils of money, crime and corruption.

I have sought to understand the way the world works, and how it came about that I have been robbed of my South African heritage. I can trace back six generations of my family who lived in South Africa. Thus, I am just as African as my black skinned cohabitants, and yet I live in near enough self imposed exile from my country of birth. Due to the circumstances created by the crimes of those who have exploited our country I live thousands of miles away from all my loved ones. I long for the day when South Africa will become a truly free country. Free of crime, free of fear, and free of the Dark Empire that has controlled South Africa since it's inception. And it will continue to control South Africa if we continue to ignore the truth.

The primary mechanism for the control has been fear. It permeates every aspect of culture and controls, and indeed paralyses, an entire national mindset on every level of society. It is because I did not want to live in fear (and in a fear drenched society who expect me to live in fear, and treat me like I am crazy if I don't) that I do not live in South Africa. My choice to live without fear has come at a great price. I feel as though I am paying the price for my forefathers whose choices and decisions were made in a different era to mine. I do not support the way they have gone about conquering the world. With a cross in one hand and a sword in the other they were driven on by greed and power. I may be white skinned but my family has suffered tragedy at the hands of the mining industrialists who do not care for the safety and well-being of people. Even their own kind suffer while they pursue their riches buried in the earth of Africa. Today a whole generation of wealthy and economically empowered blacks do not care for the suffering of their own kind. In

fact, on my last trip back home I saw many white skinned South Africans who were homeless. Some of them were very young. The problems in South Africa are no longer a “Black and White” issue. It is a “Rich and Poor” issue. The poverty and suffering are no longer race specific. It is the same old issue that faces the entire world and will continue if we allow it.

Many people who read this may be familiar with my work as part of Freedom Central, an “alternative” media platform, which discusses and analyses information and topics not normally discussed by the main stream media (see [www.freedomcentral.info](http://www.freedomcentral.info))

I have written this book at the request of many South African readers and correspondents who have followed my work. This book will help South Africans understand what really is going on in the world and why South Africa is in the state it is. Most importantly, this book will explain why we should, and how we can, bring an end to the global conspiracy.

This book is written for the country that I love so much, but does not love me. I do hope that one day I will embrace you as my home once again. Until then I will do all I can, even from the other side of the world, to help the people of Africa understand Truth and Purpose. I have to try to give them hope by letting them know that their suffering does not have to continue. There are people out there who care. There are solutions. We can change things. The key is coming together and uniting on our common ground. We need to look to each other and find the true beauty in each and every thing. The true beauty of humanity is that we ultimately all want the same things. We all want to be free, we all want to be happy, and we all want to be loved.

It is up to us to define the world going forward by healing the perceptions of an entire generation. This is no easy task. But I believe in the power of truth because truth sets you free. And because I am one with our Creator, I know the divine plan is to seek freedom because without it nothing else matters.



# CHAPTER 1

## TRUTH

*“There is no religion higher than truth”*

*Madame Helena Petrovna Blavatsky*  
– *Founder of the Theosophical Society*

**I**n all the lands across the ages there have been those who seek truth. This seeking is an individual's search for something more than them. It is a search for something more than just the confines of this worldly system. It is the seeker who understands that there is more out there than what we can perceive in this five sense reality and is not afraid of making the choice to venture into the unknown. I have been such a seeker my whole life. Seeking something that I could not quite place. It is because I did not understand life as I was lead to believe it must be that I went seeking something more. And it has been quite a journey. What I have learnt on this journey has no greater basis other than my own experience. Whatever that is worth to anybody. This is not an attempt to dig out the past, dust it off and polish it up, in an attempt to write as if it has some philosophical significance pointing to an absolute and final truth. My wish is to share the information which has come to me synchronously through co-incidences and chance encounters. This has led me down this path of awakening to our present reality which is very different to the one that most people perceive.

It is difficult to know where to begin as the boundaries of the journey are not defined. However, I will begin with my search to know and understand God. In one way or another, I guess we are all on this journey whether we realise it consciously or not. We seek to return home to our creator, and in so doing, we return to being the people we really are instead of a mass construct of a false identity projected onto us by society, media, religion, politics and education.

For so long I have been distracted by the physical and material elements of life. I had become so empty and proliferated with garbage that I lost touch with what is real. Like most people my conditioning ran deep. So it was quite a wake up call to realise that many things that I thought were real were nothing more than deceitful and distracting illusions which had changed me into somebody I did not recognise. Thus I began to question the world around me. Contemplating the fact that there must be more to life than this.

Is there a God? And if there is, where is he? How can belief in an all-loving, all powerful God, be reconciled with the reality of undeserved suffering in the world? If God is good perhaps he is not all powerful. If God is all powerful then he cannot be wholly good.

Through this confusion began my journey in search of truth, understanding of Self, of God and the universe, and more specifically the world around me which made no sense to me at all. Indeed, I was a broken person when I began to question the world around me. I contemplated the fact that there must be more to life than this. I was thoroughly depressed at the thought of having to face the rest of my life dealing with the misery and suffering that we inflict upon each other in our struggle to survive. How could I ever live a happy, peaceful life in a place with so much suffering and injustice?

Just take a look at the world around you and ask yourself why our planet is in such a terrible state. The imbalance is so great that 1% of the world's population owns 90% of the worlds wealth and half the world's population lives on less than \$1.25(approximately 15 South African Rand) a day.

Each day 50 000 people die from starvation and preventable illnesses. That amounts to over 18 million people every year that we just allow to suffer and die without hope!





How is it that we cannot feed the poor but we can fund war? In many cases it is the war that creates the poverty. Why are countries that are supposed to uphold “Liberty and Justice for all”, attacking Afghanistan, Iraq and Libya with no real grounds for doing so? How can it be that we slaughter our fellow man under the ideals of Religion, Liberty and Justice? Why is it that we are taught in schools to glorify war, to permit suffering, and not to take action? What is really going on?

It was when I began to educate myself in our present reality and the world as we know it that I came to understand where things come from, what we are and where we as humans have come from. Furthermore, where we have come from is not a nice place. We have not been paying attention to the full picture and we certainly have neglected to acknowledge the entire circle of life on this planet. Animals are becoming extinct and we are decimating our environment. We really need to get it together if we want a planet to live on. In order to do this we need to learn and acknowledge that our whole life is engineered for us. Our whole history is very different to what we have been taught. If you keep the human being distracted with deliberate complexities and keep them occupied, you can do whatever you want. What humans need to do is stop being distracted by mindless irrelevance and come to know what is going on. We need to take the power back within ourselves. We need to stop behaving like the herd species that just accepts the slave race mentality. We do not have to accept the despicable ways of those who seek to subjugate us for their own malicious purposes.

The true nature of reality becomes far more obvious when you begin to understand that we are not in possession of knowledge. What we consider education and reality is part of a mass construct projected onto us in order to keep us in a distracted naive bubble. By now most people out there are at least vaguely aware that we have in fact been lied to by those in power. Some of you may be aware of what I am talking about. However, most do not realise just how big the lie is and what the ultimate end game is.

What I have found on this journey of discovery and growth is that the world is controlled by very few people. These people will go to great lengths to keep it that way. On my journey to discover who these people are I have been fortunate enough to be guided synchronously to the works of other people with similar interests, who share the same experiences as me, and who have made ground breaking discoveries to confirm what I now believe to be true. The truth about the origins of our civilization and how we have arrived at this point is crucially important in order for us to understand where we find ourselves.

For those who take the time to read this book it may mean nothing to you now for we all evolve at our own pace. However, for the more evolute among us, the fellow searchers, truth seekers, lovers, freedom fighters, and for the many people I have met along my journey who are evolving beyond the matrix or those who actively seek answers, as if compelled by some driving force, the message is quite simply this: We must seek a better world!

The world is in chaos and in order to affect all things around us, we must affect our minds first. In doing so we evolve our consciousness. That is where every idea begins and where life itself is affected. The catastrophes that have happened and are happening in the world at this very moment are directly related to human consciousness. We need to just open our eyes to see the bigger picture and how these events and catastrophes are connected. The Earth Organism can no longer accept the hereditary prejudice of the past as “just the way it is”. It is time to shift restricting, archaic and barbaric ancient traditions. We need to shift our perceptions from the old normalities which have stagnated the human evolutionary state to one which will create the world we want to live in. We need to start asking questions about the world we live in because the quality of your life depends on the questions you ask. However, when most people start to have a moment of consciousness and start to ask questions we are deliberately confused. We get frustrated with the lack of answers and just forget about it. But don’t forget. Ask yourself: What is going on? What are we not being told? Why is the world like it is? There is a reason and most are just not aware of what that reason is.

If this world makes sense to you then you are living under a rock! However, are you truly happy under your rock? If you live under a rock then you are imprisoned by that rock and therefore you are not free. Are you really happy without freedom? The bottom line is that without Freedom, nothing else matters.

Perhaps until now all you have recognised is the fact that there has to be more to life than this. You were not born to pay the mortgage or the bills. You were not born to live each day as a means to an end. So what is the purpose of existence? When faced with questions of such depth most people shy away and do not want to answer them. It is almost like they are on auto pilot. They deny the reality as if automatically predispositioned to do so. Why do we live in such ignorance and denial of the present state of humanity?

Having come to a point in my life where I was contemplating bringing children into this world, I took a long hard look at the world around me. I realised that my children and my grandchildren can not possibly hope to inherit a peaceful or fair society, much less a sustainable one, unless

everyone on this planet has that same hope and expectation. In our present state that expectation will never be a reality.

Although most of us are vaguely aware to some degree or another that there is stuff going on out there that is hard for most of us to face or even acknowledge, many of us tend to ignore it. We feel that we are powerless to change it as we do not know how to go about it. Firstly, we do not fully understand how everything is related, and secondly, the power we have to change our present reality.

### **However, it is time to know the truth!**

We have all been lied to by all the established institutions who seek to subjugate our mind for their own benefit at our expense. In other words, we have become their slaves. No, let me rephrase that, we have always been their slaves. This I will show you through the course of my work. To fully understand what is going on out there you must first understand what you truly are and your true relationship to the world around you.

Human evolution has reached an accelerated rate. In fact, we are evolving 100 times faster than we did 1000 years ago. This is a scientifically provable fact and thus people are waking up. They are asking questions and they are seeing themselves and the world in a different light. This awakening is gathering pace all the time. Our perceptions are changing and as they change so do our thoughts. It is through a transformation of human thought and perception that we are going to bring about the transformation on this planet that we have dreamed of for so long.

We face a tremendous challenge in healing the perceptions of people. I see it as a privilege instead of a challenge to ultimately assist in their evolution. I feel very privileged to have come to know the truth about our present reality. I feel even more privileged to have met all the wonderful people who have shared information and shared my journey.

It is up to each and every one of us to educate ourselves to the true nature of reality. In doing so you will find your purpose and start to position yourself for the world you are wanting to create. Our thoughts and perceptions are the most powerful tool in changing our world. In fact the biggest polluter on this planet is negative thought. Out of the 60 000 or so thoughts that the human mind processes every day, 90% of them are negative. If we could find a way to shift that 90% to positive thoughts the world would transform over night. Our thoughts control our actions which in turn create our realities. Ultimately we have tremendous power

to affect the world around us. We need to stop giving our power away to controlling institutions of religion, money, government, politics, media and education. These institutions are purposely designed to keep people in a state of limitation by creating the fear which controls us. The simple fact is, if you live in fear, you are easier to manipulate and control. Fear has a negative effect on the human mind, body and consciousness. It manifests negative situations in our reality.

After all, what is the worst thing that could happen? We could die but remember death is not an end. It is a transformation, a transmutation of energy from one form or dimension, to the next. Our bodies are just vehicles through which we experience this reality. And like all vehicles our bodies will someday come to a point where they can't run any more. However, just because a car breaks down for the last time it does not necessarily mean that the driver of said vehicle does the same. The James Cameron hit film *Avatar* demonstrated this perfectly.

Indeed, we experience many lives in many different forms and carriages (physical bodies) and in each one we learn a specific lesson. We will re incarnate many times before our spiritual evolution is complete. So if we mess up in one life we get a chance to do it all over again in another life. There is really nothing to fear. Religion has taught us to fear death. We have been given an idea of heaven and hell that is false and used purely for the purposes of control through fear. Indeed, everyone who attends a funeral is usually sad. People cry for the loss of loved ones. However, in ancient cultures such as the Mayans and Egyptians, death was a celebration because they knew that the soul does not end when the body does. Our soul is eternal and can never be destroyed. We are indeed immortal spiritual beings having this human experience for a period before we go on to experience other things.

Apart from death, when I ask people what they fear most, the overwhelming majority of people, if they are honest will say, that they are afraid of not being good enough, not achieving in life, or not being loved. It is indeed very sad that we have stopped believing that as human beings we are lovable and this is largely due to the brain washing we are subjected to at the hands of religion and media. Religion teaches that we are all sinful children who deserved to be punished. It teaches we can only find salvation through a god written about in a holy book. According to media we are not thin enough, we are never pretty enough, we are never smart enough, we are never good enough. If we are we cannot be marketed to and therefore we can not be conned into buying products that we don't really need. It is time to wake up from the MTV coma and realise you most likely will not become a billionaire or a rock star. You may not find your true love in this lifetime. It is time to stop living the

MTV Cribs dream. It is now time to decide what it is that you are going to do with your life. What are you going to do to make the world a better place?

It is important to face our fears, and in so doing, we overcome the biggest obstacle to our own personal growth. Living in a state of fear keeps you in a very limited perspective and limits your evolution. It completely shuts down our extra sensory perception and keeps us from our connection to everything around us. Due to fear we stop learning, growing and we make bad judgements. Evolution is indeed the very point of existence. We need to learn, to grow, to be, to create, to love and to be one with all that is.

According to Sigmund Freud, we are all part of one overall intelligent consciousness that connects us all, and therefore, nothing goes through an evolutionary process without direct benefit to the whole. Evolution is a term which is used to define only one thing, and that is the self. The self is god, it is the universe, it is all we know. That is what evolves, because we are all ONE! So no matter how bad what ever you are going through may seem, know there is nothing to fear except fear itself.

Know this fact for yourself: THERE IS NOTHING TO FEAR.

When you stop being afraid, you stop being controlled and you start to experience true freedom. The control of society has been managed by setting the control paradigms within society that control what is right and what is wrong, what is good and bad. This has been done though institutionalization of the human mind and soul. Institutions within our society all exist for the common purpose of control. Once the wide variety of conflicting control paradigms which create the normalities are set in society, then different areas of society will be played off against each others conflicting ideologies. Religion is played off against religion, political party is played off against political party, country against country, race against race, demographic against demographic, currency against currency, economy against economy.

What most do not realise is that all the conflict going on in the world is contrived and come from the same origins. A similar thread runs through them all which is the ultimate control of humanity and the removal of all our freedoms. What most people also may not realise is that this is just a game of chess to those who play us like pawns. The powers that be know this is just a game because they know that opposing political parties actually answer to the same agenda. So do all apparently

opposing religions while we are led to believe that they are actually opposing agendas. They are all ultimately working towards the same end.

Politics and religion is a lot like professional wrestling. In the public eye they all hate each other and want to do battle. However, behind the scenes the folks at the very top of the organisations are all big mates who socialize and have dinner together. It is a commonly known fact to anybody with some powers of observation, that the outcome of the wrestling match is planned in line with a carefully scripted storyline. The supposed conflict is purely for dramatic effect. It is scripted and staged, and like all things that are for entertainment and distraction purposes, it has no basis in truth or reality.

Thus, the human herd mentality resulting in the desired product of “sheeple” (people who behave like sheep), are created by setting the control paradigms and normalities in society. This is done through the creation of identities provided for them by various institutions. Institutionalised identity is the root of all separatist behaviour, and is a root cause of elitism and racism. In order for people to support the ideals of any institution they must identify with it. This is done by institutionalisation. All institutions have conflicting interests and once institutionalised the sheeple are then set to war with each other. The controlling few pull the strings and thus manipulate the conflict to create even more conflict. This is the point at which the controlling few have created the key element for controlling the masses. That is the age old principle of **divide, conquer & rule**.

Despite what we are lead to believe, there is no such thing as a random accident, a random incident, or a random act. The simple fact is that everything happens because it was meant to happen. On a spiritual level we create our own reality. What we blame other people for we are actually creating ourselves. We are now scientifically able to confirm this to be true. We have tremendous power to be co creators of our own reality if we are not distracted by all the stuff that is deliberately done to us.

The big picture that pertains to this aspect is that, not just now, or in the modern world, but going back thousands of years, a tiny few people of gene specific interbreeding blood lines, have controlled us and entered the positions of wealth and power. They have orchestrated what we call HISTORY, otherwise known as “The version of events that they would like us to believe”.

When you look around at the world and you see conflict, you think they are fighting because they are opposing sides or opposites. The reality is that they are not opposites but are both of the same basic mind set or

state of being with a different set of clothes on. A good example of this is in World War II. The general public were led to believe, and it is still taught this way in History classes, that the far left was represented by Communist Russia led by Joseph Stalin, and the far right was Hitler and the Nazi's. They are opposites because we were told that they are opposites. The main stream media played them off against each other in the public eye as being enemies, when in fact, they both answered to the same boss and same agenda. This becomes very obvious when you look at what Stalin and Hitler were actually about. Stalin was into military dictatorship, centralised control and concentration camps. Hitler was also into military dictatorship, centralised control and concentration camps. Just because they are labelled Left or Right, it does not mean that they are opposites. They were both the same state of being with different labelling to create a certain impression in order to manipulate the minds of people. This is done on a massive scale daily. I have done it for a living so I am well aware that the "label weapon" is a powerful force in controlling the minds of the masses. This is skilfully facilitated by the media.

No wonder I found history classes confusing and no wonder my history teacher was completely uninspiring. Just look at the lies she had to pass as facts. The beautiful irony is that because I was not good at repeating lies, I got bad grades in History class. What does that say about the world we live in?

One thing to remember is that opposites never fight. The complete opposite of a state of mind that wants war, conflict and destruction, is a state of mind that does NOT want war, conflict and destruction. So even if the one side wants war, the other side does not want to know about war and will not get into war. Hence there is no conflict between opposites.

So who and what fights wars? Two sides of the same state of being! Thus the different sides that create conflict are the same state of mind with different names. It was Albert Einstein who said: "You can not change the problems on this planet with the same level of thinking and consciousness that created the problem in the first place." Indeed, we need to rise above warring and fighting if we are ever going to create a peaceful world. Fighting fire with fire has never worked!

## THE PYRAMID OF CONTROL



Within this pyramid, there is fierce compartmentalisation. As you move further down the pyramid, the less that knowledge is in circulation. You reach the point where nobody knows about the secret knowledge, the secret power structures or the many layers of corporatocracy that protect them. Never mind the facts about the shadow government, or even that our existing governments are all puppets. This is the structure where the masses are kept in ignorance while the few enjoy knowledge. Without this pyramid structure the mass manipulation is simply not possible by the few at the top.

This is a perfect example of how to withhold vast amounts of information in order to hold people in a mental prison devoid of any possibility. Ironically it is this very information that would set them free to understand how the world is being controlled in the first place. This is



how the few control the many. They sit at the top of the pyramid hoarding the wealth and advanced technology that would set us free while imprisoning us within a corrupt system and enslaving us to support that system.

At the very top of the pyramid are some surprising elements, such as the Vatican, who are in possession of the knowledge that can set us free. In the Vatican archives they keep many ancient sacred texts and artefacts banned from public view. The Vatican archives are probably one of the most interesting museums in the world that hardly anybody is allowed to access. They have deliberately kept this knowledge from us so that we do not reach our true potential. They do not want us to be intelligent or to know too much because you cannot get people to go and fight a war if they know all the facts. Considering what you have already found out, the final piece of the puzzle will put the whole thing together.

One of the examples of this “knowledge” that the people at the top of the pyramid kept secret from everyone else was accurate ancient maps of the world. These maps existed before various parts of the world were “officially” discovered. The Piri Reis map, as featured in Graham Hancock’s book *Finger Prints of the Gods*, is one example. It is dated at being over a thousand years old yet it maps out the coast line of Africa in almost perfect accuracy. This was not “officially” discovered until 500 years ago. These maps were withheld from the masses for many years. As you can imagine, having a map of the world does give you tremendous advantage over those who do not have a clue what is over the next hill.

We are now in a situation whereby advanced technology is withheld from the rest of the world, for it would be a very different world if this was not happening. There is so much information now available in the public domain about the hidden technology that exists to create the tropics in the desert, i.e. to turn the desert into arable land. That could mean the end of starvation in Africa. The technology exists to give us all the water and energy we need for our homes, our cars, factories, without ever needing to access environmentally polluting fossil fuels. In fact, this energy can be harnessed in such sustainable abundance that we never need to pay for it either. However, freeing humanity from financial burden would mean a free humanity, which is against the plan of the controllers who enslave us.

The simple fact is that the technology exists to cure cancer and many other so called incurable illnesses. This technology exists and has existed for many years now. Why don’t we have it? Because it would set us free. It would give us choice and choice equals freedom. No choice equals imprisonment. It is important to remember that technology and

knowledge are in themselves neutral. However they can be used in negative or positive ways, depending on the intent of the user, which can result in being either freeing or imprisoning.

## INSTITUTIONALISATION

What is an Institution? If you look up the direct definition, you come across the following:

1. An organisation, foundation, establishment, society or like, devoted to a particular cause, program or agenda;
2. A well established and structured pattern of behaviour or of relationships that is considered a fundamental part of culture;
3. A practice of established law or custom of importance, and of course my favourite irony,
4. A place of care for people who are mentally ill.

*It is no measure of well being, to be well adjusted to a sick society.*

Society is constructed of an intricately woven series of institutions that control all aspects of life. The list comprises financial institutions, religious institutions, legal institutions, political, educational, institutions of social class, institutions of race, institutions of common values, institutions of sport and culture, professional institutions, institutions of medicine, science and research etc. As a society, we put unquestioning faith in institutions of law, money, government, health care, education and religion. The reality is, most institutions exist as a structure that wishes to maintain the value and integrity of some ideology or traditionalist practice. Institutions are essentially tools set in place to ensure the longevity of the “ideals” de jour, and preserve what was relevant at that moment. They act as a kind of structure for the future, thus mapping out the way we live our lives in the future.

This very act of preservation becomes a socially paralysing structure, hindering growth, development, change, and ultimately, evolution, in favour of the the ways of the past and tradition. The impact and influence

these traditionalist structures have in shaping our understanding and perspectives is obvious, and this is not an accident. Our minds and perspectives are shaped for us as we submit to these institutions and embrace their values. These institutions are so subtly interwoven into the very fabric of every day existence, that it is impossible to escape one form of institutionalisation or another.

Institutions and the practices that they collectively value, are the primary mechanisms in creating separatist behaviour within a culture or society. Yet we are all subject to institutionalisation as the control paradigms in society have been laid down in such a way that even if you rejected institutionalisation over all, it is forced upon you. This is true with many aspects of society. We do not have a choice other than to accept these invasive institutional structures as part of our day to day functioning. It is nearly impossible to get through life without some form of institutionalisation, as is the case with education, banking, and in many cases, religion. One cannot function in modern society without a bank account. The law says we have to go to school, and as we all know, many have killed in the name of religion. As a result of conforming to institutional identity we have lost complete control over most aspects of our lives and surrendered our freedom to manipulation at the will of a few controlling interests.

As most institutions completely lack any evolving structure and does not focus on an evolving structure being built into them, they are completely paralysing. They do not benefit the whole. Not all institutions are unevolving, but the vast majority do not change their established structure. Instead, they are fixed structures with rules, regulations and ideologies embedded into them. Many of these ideologies were relevant at the time of establishment but have not evolved as we have evolved. In fact, the very nature of an institution of any kind is anti-evolutionary. Institutions predominantly exist to prevent change and to preserve the establishment and therefore paralyses the natural course of evolution.

The foremost interest of most institutions is the preservation of the institution itself. This is the most fundamental characteristic of all established institutions. Let's look at the oil companies as an example. The last thing an oil company would ever want is the utilization of energy that was out of its control. That would make the company less relevant to society as it loses market share. Furthermore, it will lose that all important life blood of all institutions i.e. money.

At the heart of all institutional self preservation is the monetary system. For money provides the means of institutional power and survival. In much the same way a poor person may be forced to steal to survive, it is an inherently natural inclination for an institution to do

whatever is necessary to continue that institutions profitability, in order to survive. This makes it inherently difficult for these profit based institutions to change for change jeopardizes not only the survival of large groups of people, but also the coveted materialistic lifestyle associated with affluence and power. Therefore, the paralysing necessity to preserve an institution, regardless of its relevance in society, is largely rooted in a need for money and profit.

Our ability to think for ourselves is one of the things that makes us human as opposed to animals of a herd race. Yet we behave with a herd race mentality by believing and trusting in institutions. Institutions which guide or assimilates the individual, who is eventually stripped of individuality as they concede their uniqueness. This results in an individual that no longer exists in the form of true self. In the place of an independent mindset is a programmed representative of an institutional identity. Forfeiting ones individuality results in forfeiting ones humanity. We then become like sheep. And let's just remind ourselves what happens to sheep. That's right, they get led to the slaughter.

Relativity and relevance are underestimated considerations by most people and that is not an accident. The vast majority of the establishment would have you believe that what is relevant today will always be relevant. The reality is that even by the time I am finished writing this book it may be completely irrelevant as evolution is a constant of life.

The relevance factor can be illustrated using the comedic arts. What may be funny at one time, or in a particular culture, may not necessarily be funny to others outside of that moment. Comedy as an art form is not universal or relevant to all people. It does not travel well in time or across cultures. Being South African, I certainly know that certain jokes and comedic cultural references will only ever be understood by another South African because that comic interlude is relevant to our culture. I worked this out when trying to introduce some British friends to the joys of Leon Schuster, which of course failed miserably. Foreigners who watch one of the many comic film renderings that South Africa produces, are at a loss for words as to the nature of the comedy, as they can not identify with it. It is not relevant to them. I feel very much the same way about British comedy, with a few notable exceptions.

It is impossible for all things to be relevant at all times. However focusing on relevancy in that moment in time is the only way to move organically forward to the next moment. Each moment is different from the next and thus the relevancy from one moment to the next will be different. Relevant appreciation is an evolving state and an essential state to be in. At all times it is important to maintain relevancy when looking at all aspects of life. This will heal your perception as you stay in the

present moment, which is where the real magic of life happens. Every aspect in life is subject to a plethora of perspective and it is often difficult to identify which would be relevant. However, intent of relevance is good enough to guide you forward.

Having identified the importance of relevance, the next thing to be aware of is how irrelevant many of the institutions are that exist in our society today. Many of them have been established on practices and patterns from the past that have no relevance in society today. They have not evolved and thus do not adapt to the changes. They stagnate natural intelligent evolutionary progress.

The human species is evolving at a rapid pace and it has accelerated over the last thousand years. Yet we are being deliberately stagnated due to our lives being ruled by unevolving institutions. It is time to change. This change can only be brought about by debunking some of the many institutions that shape the malleable minds and by understanding the way these institutions have affected the world we live in. These institutions have set the control paradigms within society, as well as the “acceptable” limits of debate and opinion.

Noam Chomsky once said: "Historically public perception has been easy to command. The smart way to keep people passive and obedient is to restrict the limits of the spectrum of acceptable opinion. But, allow a very lively debate within that spectrum of acceptable opinions. Even encourage the more critical and distant views." This synopsis could apply to religions on Earth.



## CHAPTER 2

# SOUTH AFRICA: A BRIEF OVERVIEW

**T**he Republic of South Africa (also referred to as South Africa, SA, or RSA) is a state in Southern Africa. Located at the southern tip of Africa, it is divided into nine provinces, with 2 798 kilometres (1 739 miles) of coastline on the Atlantic and Indian oceans. To the north of the country lie the neighbouring territories of Namibia, Botswana and Zimbabwe. To the east are Mozambique and Swaziland, while Lesotho is an enclave surrounded by South African territory.

South Africa is multi-ethnic and has diverse cultures and languages. Eleven official languages are recognised in the constitution. Two of these languages are of European origin: Afrikaans, a language which originated from Dutch that is spoken by the majority of white and Coloured South Africans, and South African English, which does have such colloquial terms and phraseology, that it is a language all unto its own. Although English is commonly used in public and commercial life, it is only the fifth most spoken home language. All ethnic and language groups have political representation in the country's constitutional democracy comprising a parliamentary republic; unlike most parliamentary republics, the position of head of state and head of government are merged in a parliament-dependent President.

About 79.5% of the South African population is of black African ancestry. They are divided among a variety of ethnic groups speaking different Bantu languages, nine of which have official status. South Africa also contains the largest communities of European, Asian, and

racially mixed ancestry in Africa. About a quarter of the population is unemployed and lives on less than US \$1.25 a day.

The history of South Africa is one of the most fascinating and heart wrenching tales and directly contributes to the dire state of affairs that the country now finds itself in. However, for the sake of illustrating a much deeper underlying tale, I will relay the history of South Africa in a non sequential order; jumping around to different time periods to illustrate various points.

## WHAT EVER HAPPENED TO THE “NEW SOUTH AFRICA?”

I spent the first 23 years of my life in South Africa, and although I have lived outside of South Africa for over 12 years now, I still have a deep love and attachment to my home country, our culture, and all the people in it. I miss it every single day of my life. Indeed, I dream daily of a time when returning to my place of birth can be considered a “wise decision”. Living outside of South Africa for the latter part of my life has certainly given me a broader world view than most inside my home country. But lets face it, the simple fact is that most South African’s don’t even have a clue about what is going on in their own country, and this is deliberate. South Africa is in such bad shape that those in power keep us running from pillar to post with drama and confusion. When we try to make sense of it we are boggled with complexities and endless bureaucracy. We are deliberately confused to the point where most people can not make heads or tails of the situation. Therefore, we have no idea of how to make the situation better. We carry on with our lives foolishly thinking that if we ignore it it will never catch up with us. However, one day we find that we are the next victims of economic hardship, car jacking or of a violent robbery. Quite frankly, you have to have your head buried in the sand if you believe that everything is as it should be. South Africa is the most obvious and extreme example of the evil that flourishes when good people do nothing.

The simple fact is that every single South African has been lied to again and again. We are being conned and cheated out of tax money which does not even stay in our country. We have become economic slaves to the world monetary system that is controlled from outside the country. We have become mind slaves to a system we ignorantly support and acquiesce to. South Africa has also famously been dubbed the “rape and murder capital of the world”. Even if it were true this kind of propaganda serves twofold purpose. The first is to keep us in a state of fear because when we are in a state of fear we are easier to control. The

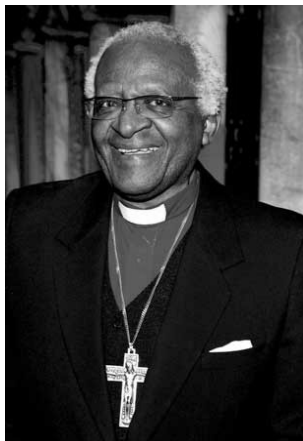


second is to divide us and cause fighting amongst ourselves. It is through division that they conquer.

Most people feel powerless to do anything as the problem is so big. It is difficult to know where to start. For now let's start by looking at what has really happened in the waking years that followed the fading glory of a once jubilant and hopeful country that was on it's way to becoming a shining example to the rest of the world. When Nelson Mandela was released from prison South Africa saw this as a time to shed the guilt and shame of the Apartheid era that had blighted the country in the eyes of the world and in the conscience of it's people. Everyone thought it would be a time of renewed growth coupled with economic and social development. Everybody thought that with sanctions lifted, it would mean more foreign investment and an expansion of infrastructure, employment opportunities, improvement in living standards and conditions for many underprivileged South Africans.

Indeed, this was the hope and the plan at the time. In fact, when Archbishop Desmond Tutu chaired the Truth and Reconciliation Commission in 2001, he made a very clear point about what "Reconciliation" meant:

**"Reconciliation** means that those who have been on the underside of history must see that there is a qualitative difference between repression and freedom. And for them, freedom translates into having a supply of clean water, having electricity on tap, being able to send your children to school and have accessible health care. I mean, what's the point of having made this transition if the quality of the life of those people is not enhanced or improved?"



**Archbishop Desmond Tutu**

So let us take a look at the state of South Africa, and let's see what has happened. The following facts come from fellow Journalist Naomi Klein's bestseller, *SHOCK DOCTRINE: Rise of Disaster Capitalism*.

- Since 1994, the year the ANC took to power, the number of people living on less than \$1 (10 South African Rand) a day has doubled from 2 million to 4 million in 2006. This is of course, not taking into account the ridiculous rate of inflation and what compounded impact that has)
- Between 1991 and 2002, the unemployment rate for black South Africans more than doubled, from 23 percent to 48 percent.
- The ANC government has built around 2 million homes, but in that time 3 million have lost their homes
- Close to a million people have been evicted from farms in the first decade of "democracy". Such evictions have meant that those who are forced to live in shacks, has grown by more than 50%. More shack dwellers means more crime.

By 2010 more than 40% of South Africans now live in shacks located in informal shanty towns, many without sanitation, running water and electricity. One need only look at the current African National Congress led government to see why our beloved country is in such a dreadful state. The South African Government is without a doubt the most openly corrupt government in the world. Following on from my own research, I have concluded the following list which was accurate at the time of writing this:

- 29 members of the current government are accused of spousal abuse
- 7 have been arrested for fraud
- 19 have been accused of writing bad cheques
- 117 have directly or indirectly bankrupted at least two businesses
- 3 have done time for assault
- 71 can not get a credit card due to bad credit
- 14 have been arrested on drug related charges
- 8 have been arrested for shoplifting
- 21 are currently defendants in law suits
- 84 have been arrested for drunk driving in the last year.

That means that 373 of the 535 members of the South African parliament (which makes up 70%) are known to be involved or accused of criminal activity. I say “known” because from what I can gather, there is far more going on than ever will make public knowledge. So how has our beloved country come to be in such a terrible state that it is allowed to be run by the most openly corrupt government on the planet? Let us take a look at the history to get a better understanding of where we are now and where it all went wrong.



**Nelson Mandela**

When Nelson Mandela was on the verge of release in January 1990, he wrote a note to his supporters outside his prison compound. The note was only two sentences long and stated the following:

“The nationalisation of the mines, banks and monopoly industries is the policy of the ANC, and the change of modification of our views in this regard is inconceivable. Black economic empowerment is a goal, and we fully support and encourage, but in our situation, state control of certain sector of the economy is unavoidable.”

As a South African, I am well aware that the word “nationalisation” brings up an immediate barrier in the minds of most people because many of the mines and public sectors that were apparently “nationalised” in the last two decades, have fallen into utter chaos and ruin. Please note that this is deliberate. We are meant to think that this is the result of the

apparent efforts to redistribute wealth so that we do not look to it again as a solution. However, nationalisation of the few sectors of South Africa's economy over the last few decades has in no way redistributed the wealth to anybody but a few at the very top who are milking the system. Much like the concept of Communism, so to has Nationalisation been created as an artificial concept designed to keep us believing one thing while in reality something quite different is going on.

To Nelson Mandela, nationalisation and freedom meant the right to reclaim and redistribute the oppressive Apartheid Government's ill gotten gains. That belief had formed the basis of the the policy of the ANC for thirty five years since it was written in a document that became known as the *Freedom Charter*.



The circumstances leading to, and indeed the drafting of the Freedom Charter are not taught in History classes. This is really sad because it is a story that should bring a tear of pride to the eye of any patriotic South African. It is one of the few moments in history when people finally came together for the common purpose of seeking freedom in a fair and peaceful way.

The story began in 1955 when the ANC dispatched fifty thousand volunteers into townships and the countryside of South Africa. These volunteers were tasked with the collection of "Freedom Demands" from the people which were written on scraps of paper. Some were even written on old newspapers and this would detail the vision of South Africa as a place where all people had equal rights, education was available to all, people were allowed to move about freely, and everyone

shared in the countries wealth and abundance equally. This was indeed the dream and potential that we had as a country. Once all the pieces of paper, which were called “Freedom Demands”, were collected the leaders of the African National Congress compiled them into a document which was officially adopted on 26 June 1955 at the Congress of the People held in Kliptown.

The Freedom Charter states:

*'The national wealth of our country, the heritage of South Africans, shall be restored to its people; the mineral wealth beneath the soil, the Banks and monopoly industry shall be transferred to the ownership of the people as a whole, all other industry and trade shall be controlled to assist in the well-being of the people'*

The first demand of the Freedom Charter, reads 'The People Shall Govern.' Approximately 3000 people of all colours and races sat down together in an empty field. According to Nelson Mandela's account of the historic Kliptown gathering, “the Charter was read aloud section by section to the people in English, Sesotho and Xhosa.” After each section was read out, the crowd shouted approval with cries of “Africa” or “Mayibuye!” On the second day of the Congress of Kliptown the meeting was violently broken up by police claiming that the delegates were plotting treason. The South African Government, which at that time was dominated by white Afrikaners and British, banned the African National Congress.

The human spirit is never to be underestimated, as throughout this period of oppression the Freedom Charter was circulated in the revolutionary underground secret organisations over the next three decades. In the 1980's the Freedom Charter inspired a new generation of young revolutionaries who stunned the world with their fearlessness as they took to the streets in their masses chanting “Neither bullets nor tear gas shall stop us.” They faced massacre after massacre, burying friends and family, but still they kept coming and still they kept singing. When asked what they were fighting for, many replied, “Freedom”. Often they replied by saying, “The Freedom Charter.” This is one of the best examples of how the human spirit's yearning for freedom is a fearless and unstoppable force of consciousness and purpose. This is the very essence of what we are and it is what the controlling powers of humanity fear most. The power of this force is unstoppable. This is why they feel the need to suppress humanity by all measures necessary and keep us in a state of fear. However, nothing is more fearful to the “Powers that Be” than our fearlessness.

Now let's get back to our beloved national hero, Nelson Mandela, and his apparent vision of a "New South Africa", as briefly and idealistically laid out in the two sentences written from his prison cell just prior to his release in January 1990. In these two sentences, Mandela confirmed his belief in the bottom line that there was **no freedom without redistribution** of wealth. Those with the most to lose through the redistribution of wealth were people such as the Oppenheims, who own most of the South African economy.

On the 11th February 1990, Nelson Mandela walked out of prison a free man and a virtual living saint. He went on to become one of the greatest heroes in history. In fact, Mandela was so well respected that if there was a path that was laid directly between redistributing wealth and a Capitalistic regime by democratizing the country, while redistributing the wealth at the same time, South Africa under the leadership of Nelson Mandela, had the unique possibility to make this a reality. This was not only due to the massive amounts of support and respect for Mandela, but also because of the way the Apartheid struggle had taken shape in the preceding years.

Apartheid had truly become a global mass movement in the 1980's. The weapon that activists wielded most effectively was the corporate boycott, both of South African made products, and of companies that did business with South Africa. The goal of the boycott was to put enough pressure on the corporate sector so that it would lobby the the South African government to end the Apartheid regime.

It was because of these circumstances that the ANC government led by Mandela was presented with the unique opportunity to reject free market capitalism and the capitalists who had milked South Africa of money and resources while the majority of the country lived in poverty. There already existed a widespread agreement that the White Capitalist Government shared the crimes of Apartheid. The simple fact is that the opportunity existed for Mandela to get large parts of South Africa's economy back from the capitalists who had made their money off the backs of an impoverished population. The wealth could be given back to the people as it was stated in the Freedom Charter. Nelson Mandela could also have used the same grounds to explain why the debts accumulated under the Apartheid regime were not the burden of the new ANC government. They could have used this logical reasoning for grounds upon which to refuse payment of the national debt. However, the sad reality is that South Africa is still paying off it's debt to the International Monetary Fund (IMF). Nelson Mandela was a virtual living saint and there was much support for him. Cancelling the imposed national debt could have been the one single thing he could perform to ease the

economy while heading up the New South Africa. Of course there would have been massive outrage from the United States Treasury, the European Union, the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund, the Banking Elite and it's Hidden Empire. If ever there was a chance to escape the international money manipulators, that have enslaved our country with debt, this would have been that opportunity.

However, South Africa still has a further 880 billion South African Rand (approximately \$88 billion) in national debt, that is still being paid. And guess where the money comes from to pay the national debt? That's right. It is the tax payer who is fitting the bill. This is no surprise to many South African's who pay taxes but don't see any money being put back into the economy and infrastructure. One need only look at the condition of the roads and total lack of a clean safe public transport network to get an idea of what is not being done due to our money paying off national debt.

I wonder what happened in the years between Nelson Mandela's release in 1990 and the ANC's election victory in 1994, to convince Mandela that he would not use the African National Congress grass roots prestige set out in the Freedom Charter to reclaim and redistribute the countries stolen wealth? This is an important question, and one that we should all be asking.

Instead of bridging the very large divide between the poor and the wealthy, the ANC government led by Mandela, adopted policies that exploded inequality and crime. Perhaps it had something to do with the fact that during this time Mandela found out where the true power lay. He may have found out that true power does not lie the seat of political authority, but in the money. The ANC government were so engaged in securing political power that they did not pay any attention to the fact that the economic power, the true seat of power and authority, remained in the same hands as it has always been in i.e. the Hidden Empire. So, should we be celebrating Nelson Mandela as a national hero and the pride of South Africa?

Today our country stands as living testimony of a very sad truth that is now becoming obvious to everybody: True power does not exist in the political arena, rather the true seat of power is in money. South Africa is a perfect example of what happens when economic reform and political transformation are in different hands.

As it stands, South Africa has now surpassed Brazil as the most unequal country in the world and has the largest gap between rich and poor on the planet. The Oppenheimers own more of the South African economy now than they did before the release of Nelson Mandela. 80%

of the stock market is owned by them. In fact, the Oppenheims are so wealthy that the money in their bank account can clothe, feed, educate, and medically care for every single sick, struggling, hungry and impoverished South African.

So please dear people of South Africa, and indeed the world, let us stop praising false heroes who have only further enslaved and impoverished their own people while selling them out even further to the darkness they claim to be freeing us from. It is common knowledge to any South African journalist worthy of the title, including former journalist Helen Zille (who is current leader of the opposition party, the Democratic Alliance) that Mandela took no major decisions without the approval of the Oppenheims. The reason Helen Zille knows this is because she is controlled by the very same people that controlled Mandela and that control the present African National Congress government. This I shall demonstrate in Book II.

We need to stop listening to the distracting noise that is our “political system” because it has failed us from the very beginning. We the people need to take back our country from the international powers that have robbed and impoverished South Africa for over a hundred years. Collectively, as a nation, we have the power to run our country and look after everybody while raising the standard of living well beyond anything that we currently experience. This includes even the richest of people.

How can that be one might ask? Well, because of our resources South Africa is one of the richest countries on the planet. We have the resources to house, feed, clothe, educate and give freedom to every person in Africa, because of our strong resource base. The poverty and suffering that the majority of South African’s are subjected to is totally unnecessary and a product of our own wilful ignorance. We co-operate with a system that we allow to enslave us, then complain about the problems in the country that we are in effect creating for ourselves. This book was written with the intention of helping every South African understand just how they have been lied to, how they have been brain washed into believing in institutions they trusted while those institutions exist only to control the minds and souls of the masses. This is not just a crazy idea that I cooked up. South Africa is waking up to these facts. The recent Occupy demonstrations that went on across the world also took place in South Africa. Perhaps it is time to bring back the Freedom Charter in the hope that more young revolutionaries and true heroes are moved to take to the streets by the human spirit's unstoppable intention of seeking freedom. Together, we can create the “New South Africa” that we have been waiting for for over two decades now.



## CHAPTER 3

# THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL

To understand what true wealth is one must also understand what it is not. The thing we call money is nothing more than an illusion designed to keep us enslaved. I realized this when I got to a point where as much as I appreciated all the great things in my life, every decision I made revolved around money. Whether or not I could do something, eat something, go somewhere, depended on whether or not I had the money to do it. The ever increasing cost of living and spiralling debt repayments had made our lives all about money and the lack thereof, or the making more of. Even when I was earning good money as a model, I was always chasing agents for payment, which I did not always end up getting, and have often had to change agents as a result. Everyone thinks modelling is so glamorous, but the initial novelty wears off once you get stuck in the cycle of constantly having to chase up your payments, and despite earning good money, I was always in overdraft on my bank account due to the length of time it took to get paid. All the revolting fights that plagued my beautiful marriage were about money, to the point where they caused mental illness for my husband and severe depression and anxiety for me.

I felt trapped. I felt enslaved. At times, I felt suicidal. No matter how hard we worked or how many jobs we had at any one time, our lives seemed to be a metaphor for the 'leaking bucket', no matter how much water you put into it, the bucket will always empty. This is extremely frustrating for anybody trying to get on the property ladder and maintain

a decent standard of living. It was beginning to feel like life was all about making enough money to pay the bills, whilst getting yourself further caught up in a spiral of debt, that we had begun realised, we would never be free of.

I decided to find out what money was, as I did not really understand it, nor did I understand how we had gotten to the point where, the money that was meant to give us freedom, was instead enslaving us, and I was terribly disillusioned as to the complete nature of it all. The mechanics of money was a complete mystery to me, yet it was something I pulled out of my wallet and used every day.

Understanding what money is, how the monetary system operates, and who controls it, is crucial to grasp if one is to understanding the present state of humanity today, as almost every aspect of existence revolves around money. In criminal investigative work, the first direction to follow is always the “Money Line”, as it will normally lead you to the people at the heart of the crime, and indeed it is the same for understanding the crimes against humanity.

Most people including myself, are often deterred by the confusing mathematics and the boring complexities of economics, and as a result, we are intimidated into not asking questions for the **fear** of appearing stupid, and indeed, most people just go with the flow by accepting the hereditary ignorance of others, instead of asking questions. The deliberately confusing nature of money is designed to conceal one of the oldest and most socially paralysing structures humanity has every endured.

It is not known exactly when the first form of ‘tender’ or money was created or used. Ancient coins have been found dating back for thousands of years. Prior to coins, pieces of jewellery, stones and precious metals were used as a method of accounting for value. Trade and commerce came about by the migration of people from one part of the world to the other, thus encountering new peoples and exchanging local products. In ancient times, people would often trade through barter with others in resources, such as animal skins, pottery, jewellery, food and tools. Trading between peoples of different land and cultures ensured the spread of whatever raw materials was available to the masses.

In ancient times, a fisherman typically, would keep what he needed for himself and his family and would trade whatever extra fish he had with someone else who wanted or needed fish, for something that they perhaps had that the fisherman wanted. If nobody wanted or needed the fish, it had no value to be traded for other desirable goods, which is

theoretically why a universal form of tender was invented, for trade and barter.

The first monetary tender was in pieces precious metals such as copper, silver and gold, much like our money today, only much rougher and with many irregularities. What gave each coin it's value was the value of the metal of which the coin was made. Having vast amounts of certain metals taken from the Earth, would mean you have greater monetary value or wealth. The obsession with gold and mining gold, can be traced back as far as the existence of man. How strange that metals forged from the Earth would become the definitive of value, and great quantities of these metal would denote a concept called 'wealth'. How is it that we got this value system?

When I was a young girl, I asked my Mother once why paper money was more valuable than coin money. My innocent yet flawless and still untainted childhood logic, could not understand how paper money could be traded for more goods than coin money, as paper is cheaper than metal. My mother explained to me that paper money is only representational, legal tender. Trading in bars of gold is not practical, so the paper was representational of all the gold or wealth which it represents stuck away in a vault somewhere. Thus, I was of the understanding that this paper money is given value by the gold reserves which it represented, and for which, it is legal tender.

But why gold? Why not ponies or kitties, or my 'blankie' or 'pulli' (affectionate childhood names for my soft feather blanket and pillow)? These were the things that had value to me at that young age. Why is it that big heavy blocks of yellow metal is the thing that we as a society have come to give value to? Who and what decided that this was the measure of wealth?

If an astronaut goes into space, they does not take gold or money with. They take what he needs to survive the journey. In all cases this would be breathable air, water, food, shelter and /or protection and warmth such as clothing or fire/temperature regulation. How has it come to be, that we as a human species have come to be heavily dependant, dare I say, addicted to money, which serves no purpose in sustaining our lives, rather putting a currency on it? We cant eat money, we cant breath money, and money can't be worn as protective clothing, so why exactly do we need money?

Money system is the oldest institutional practice on Earth, pre-dating religion as we know it, for money as a institution, has become the life blood of all other institutions, and yet, no other indigenous creature on this planet has anything like the concept of money. How has money come

to be in existence? What is money? Money as we understand it today, initially was designed for the same reason that we design all things; to make our lives easier. Having vast amounts of it, certainly does give you financial freedom. But the reality is, 90% of the world's wealth is owned by 1% of the population. In fact, half the world's wealth is owned by one family, the Rothschilds. Thus, for 97% of the population, financial abundance is not a reality, and in fact half the human population of Planet Earth, live each day on the equivalent of 2 dollar or less.

With this in mind, you have to ask yourself, does money really make life better? I suppose it depends which percentage of the population you ask. The world money markets are in chaos and making many people's lives very difficult. Bankruptcies, foreclosures, unemployment and suicides are at an all time high. All of this has had a massive impact on the lives of millions as the global economy shatters, and many people are left wondering: *HOW ON EARTH DID WE GET TO THIS POINT?*

## THE CONSUMER INSTITUTION of FASHION

We have been fuelled by the the addictive need to consume all manner and means of product, food, media, and mind controlling social paradigms, that we have totally lost our senses in terms of our value system. The Fashion Institution is the most obvious example of this, although there are many examples, but this is directly related to my own experience. Not only have I worked for image orientated companies such as L'Oreal, I have also had the opportunity to work in the creative aspects, both in front of, and behind the camera, first as a model, then in the various other capacities such as hair and make up artist, stylist and Art Director. I have come to know and question the nature of humanity through the many hours spent working with the multitude of garments that we lavish upon ourselves.

Firstly, let me point out that no other creature on this planet has a "wardrobe" of clothing, or anything which will allow them to change their appearance as quickly, drastic or effectively as we do as a human race, nor do they seek to communicate the number of complex messages that our clothing sends out about us. The element of one's day to day existence that can be manipulated most effectively to create identity, is the fabric and other materials with which the body is covered. Clothing first fashioned by ancient cultures, did so initially for warmth and protection. As societies and the monetary system developed, fine clothes were only affordable by the wealthy and certain items of clothing or

colours were the exclusive possessions of this demographic and denoted power and status.

Your attire of choice can say many things about you and this is the specifically desired effect in cases where uniform is required to create a specific impression. Uniforms are an immediate indication of institutionalisation, separateness and belonging to a specific occupation or organisation. In much the same way, clothes can denote religion, ethnic background, wealth, social status, trend awareness or even just fashion statements of random nature.

If clothing were made only for the purposes of being functional, we would hardly have the plethora of colours, textures, labels and styles available to us today. But the reality is, clothing is a way in which we create the outside of us that we want the world to see and is not necessarily what we are. As a London Publicist that I once worked with on a television show said to me:

*A little bit of powder and a little bit of paint,  
Makes a girl, exactly what she aint...*

Having worked for L'Oreal, and then the fashion industry, both as a model and as a stylist, I have evolved a complete understanding of the time, skill, effort and detail that goes into creating distinctive looks, moods, styles and images. Clothing is a highly effective way to cover up perceived flaws and create desired looks, specifically designed to alter the way one feels or to create certain impressions about yourself in the minds of others. People like myself are employed to create the many highly unrealistic images you see on the cover and the pages of magazines.

Here is a brief cross section of some of the work I have done.

The South African Guide To The Global Conspiracy



Coca Cola

360 The Observer 15 July 2000 www.theguardian.co.uk  
soft drinks

**Soundbites**

- “It’s easy to discuss health trends in the context of the health care industry, but the long-term picture for the future is still unclear. In the short term, the most likely trend is a move away from sugary drinks and towards more healthful options. The long-term picture is still unclear, but the trend is towards more healthful options.”
- “The trend of soft drinks is towards more healthful options. The long-term picture is still unclear, but the trend is towards more healthful options.”
- “There are a number of reasons why soft drinks are popular. One is the taste. Another is the convenience. A third is the fact that soft drinks are often the only drink available in many situations. The long-term picture is still unclear, but the trend is towards more healthful options.”
- “There are a number of reasons why soft drinks are popular. One is the taste. Another is the convenience. A third is the fact that soft drinks are often the only drink available in many situations. The long-term picture is still unclear, but the trend is towards more healthful options.”

**focus on...**

**Latest developments**

**HEALTHY DRINKS**

Many people are looking for healthier options when it comes to soft drinks. The trend is towards more healthful options, such as diet sodas and bottled water. The long-term picture is still unclear, but the trend is towards more healthful options.

**HEALTHY DRINKS**

Many people are looking for healthier options when it comes to soft drinks. The trend is towards more healthful options, such as diet sodas and bottled water. The long-term picture is still unclear, but the trend is towards more healthful options.

**HEALTHY DRINKS**

Many people are looking for healthier options when it comes to soft drinks. The trend is towards more healthful options, such as diet sodas and bottled water. The long-term picture is still unclear, but the trend is towards more healthful options.

Image in print. (top right)



Choose Diet Coke



## Capri Sun



## My Capri Sun pics in press



### Oasis at the BBQ (braai)



## My Oasis pics in Press

*The South African Guide To The Global Conspiracy*







**Faya – A Jazz singer and Pianist**



**Faya's Album cover**



**This is me doing the styling for Faya**



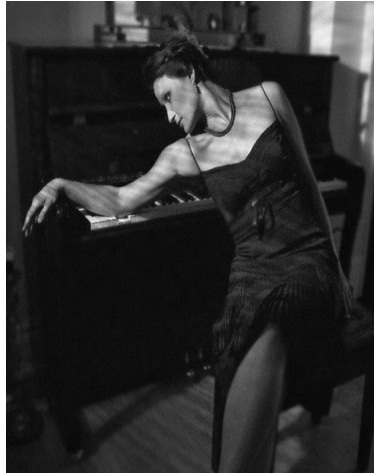
**Me doing Faya's make-up for shoot**

**This is me at work on Dutch Jazz singer Faya**

*The South African Guide To The Global Conspiracy*



*The South African Guide To The Global Conspiracy*





Please do not get me wrong. I loved every minute of being a Media Artist and diversifying my talents to hair and make up as well as fashion. I am always grateful to have been able to earn a living doing this as I appreciate that not all artist can. The reality is that we often (and indeed I am guilty of this) create unrealistic publicly viewed images which go into print and become aspirational in the minds of many. Although I adore the idea that my images are aspirational, they are in fact an artistic interpretation of a brief given to me in a professional capacity and not necessarily images based on reality. They are in effect artistic renderings

and people need to be aware of that. Every magazine cover, every advert, every film with some gorgeous star, is in effect an artistic creation often as a result of multiple collaborations of several, if not many different artists in various different mediums. These images are engineered for effect and they are not always a reflection of reality. In most cases the desired effect is for profit.

Irrespective of how realistic and achievable certain images may appear, they have been subjected to a number of processes to acquire the exact image. Apart from hair, make up and clothing which are the obvious processes often carried out by an artistic team of several people, the technical aspects which are more skill than art, have as big an impact on the final production. Lighting, camera angles and of course digital “airbrushing” or “photoshopping” are tools used to manipulate an image into unrealistic proportions.

As one of the top plus size models in London during my time, I have often been asked how I feel about working with super skinny models when I moved into Styling and Art Direction. Personally, I love food. I love cooking and throwing dinner parties. I love lunching and dining out and I do not have the capacity to deny myself food when I am hungry. However, I do enjoy Bikram Yoga when I can get there and I live a balanced life. So I am happy, and most importantly, I am healthy with a balanced perspective. As a result, I had a reputation for deliberately not using super skinny models in any campaigns I worked on, as I will never perpetuate anybody’s suffering for the sake of being a model. For this reason I was often favoured by clients to create “healthy looking” images.

Amongst many of the clients I have worked with, I was hired by Coca Cola to work on several shoots for them with the instruction of casting happy, healthy looking girls with big radiant smiles and no bones protruding. They wished to create realistic images and that is why they approached me. I was the poster girl for healthy models in my capacity as a model and as a stylist and art director I had a reputation for sending models away from castings if they were too thin or looked hungry.

I was not always fortunate to get the opportunity to do all the castings for shoots that I worked on. But if I was going to dress models, I wanted them to fill the clothes out, not for the clothes to hang off them. This is fashion industry obscenity number one: Perpetuating the misery and suffering of young girls and praying on their dreams by telling them that they need to become coat hangers to succeed in modelling. These models become aspirational images for impressionable minds, and so the vicious mental illness spreads. It is down right disgusting when you think that 50 000 people are going to die today from starvation or malnutrition. How can it be desirable to look as if you are going to be one of these people?

How is it that the art of fashion has become so perverse as to make starving hungry and mentally ill, an iconoclastic practice for many vulnerable women?

This desperate extreme behaviour is down to the high-end designers who try to create even more extreme and shocking fashion statements in order to gain recognition and ultimately becoming more successful and growing in wealth and status. There are several perpetrating high-end exclusive fashion labels who have perpetuated this ideal in the name of fashion. They require that the clothes hang off the models like it would a coat hanger, in order for the clothes to move a certain way when the models strut their stuff on catwalks at fashion week. Karl Lagerfeld, Jean Paul Gaultier and several other big name designers at the helm of some of the most powerful fashion empires have been known to dismiss models from castings for not being super thin. Since the murder of Gianni Versace, his sister, Donatella has been at the helm of this Italian fashion giant and brought it back from the brink of bankruptcy. The extremes of being one of the most avant garde and successful high-end fashion houses has had a massive impact on the personal lives of the Versace family. Donatella is well known for her imbalance, cocaine addictions and extreme behaviour which ironically lend to the artistic vision of the label under her leadership. Such is the impact of this fashion empire that her very own daughter, Allegra, now suffers with extreme eating disorders and rarely ventures in front of the glaring eye of cameras and the public due to her frighteningly skeletal appearance.



**Allegra Versace**



**Allegra Versace**

One of the many pitfalls of going to a institutionalised, semi elitist, very strict all girls school, was the fierce rivalry among the girls to have the latest fashion or possessions, to be the thinnest, to be the prettiest and stand out from the rest. The fact that a legacy of Miss South Africa finalists and several successful models had come from our school made it well known as a school that produced that calibre of people. Anorexia and Bulimia were a fashion and those who did not practice starving or vomiting were not allowed to sit with the “in crowd”. Instead you were ostracised and made to feel pathetic and weak. During lunch breaks groups of girls would often sit around in circles sipping water and not eating a thing. There was one particular incident that I clearly remember. It involved a friend of mine who has always had an eating disorder and still does to this day. She sat down on the lunch time play ground, having rejoined our group after a trip to the toilet. She held her hand up in front of my face and made me smell her fingers and then went on to tell me that “I have just forced myself to vomit. I love the smell of vomit on my hands”.

Now, to most people this may sound revolting and indeed it is. The scary thing was that at the time it did not occur to me that there was anything wrong with this behaviour. I was conditioned to think that it was normal due to the institutionalised environment I was surrounded by for so many years of my life. Indeed, there was a time when I tried taking laxatives so that I was not left alone at break times when all the other girls were in the toilets vomiting and excreting liquid faecal matter. We have all done illogical or even dangerous things because it was “expected” of us, or we were pressured into it by our peers or even family.

On one occasion I happened to bring to school a couple of my Mother’s special recipe chocolate brownies which were left over from the weekend. I knew that if I wanted to consume these brownies, I would not be able to sit comfortably with the “Starvin Marvins” and consume the offending brownies in front of them without being ridiculed. When lunch time came around I went up to the toilet on the second floor and locked myself into a cubicle which had walls that extended only just over my head and was open on top. I put the lid of the toilet down, sat on it and began to tuck into my delicious brownies all alone. Unfortunately one of the “Starvin Marvins” saw me go into the toilet with the offending treat. As I got half way through my first brownie I heard a scuffling of school shoes outside the toilet cubicle door. The next thing I knew there were ten starving faces peering down at me over the walls of the toilet cubicle on either side of me. They began taunting me saying, “You are going to get fat”, and continued to harass me for being so weak as to consume such a sinful thing. I was so ashamed, embarrassed and upset that I stood up,

lifted the lid of the toilet, and tossed the remaining brownie into the toilet. I exited the cubicle in floods of tears whilst being jeered.

Unfortunately, beauty pageants much like the eating disorders they spawned, were very much a tradition in our school and as a result every year a score of young girls would end up in hospital being force fed. The really disgusting irony of this unfortunate group behaviour was that not too far down the road children were dying of starvation and suffering from malnutrition, while spoilt girls regurgitated their food into toilets and threw packed lunches into rubbish bins to hide this extreme behaviour from parents.

Most people are unaware of the effort and true cost into creating some of today's most impacting images. I have not purchased a high end glossy magazine in years. I know from professional experience that beauty magazines only make women feel ugly as the images in them are unrealistic and unachievable by most in reality. I look at them when I am looking at pictures in a professional capacity, but I never actually buy one for perusal in personal time. Fashion magazines go a long way in creating a false aspirational reality for many women who never quite feel complete unless their reality mirrors that which they find in glossy magazines.

The next socially destructive crime of fashion, is the use of sweat shops by well known labels, designers and retail giants. This is a perfect example of how modern day slavery still exists. In 2008 BBC News broadcast a public apology by Britain for it's part in the slave trade which was abolished around 200 years ago. The irony however, is that slavery is as prevalent today as ever. In parts of Asia and India children from the most impoverished families work 16 hour days sitting on cold floors embroidering fabric. As soon as they are old enough to sew they are sent to work bringing home around a dollar a day which will go straight into feeding their family with nothing to spare for extras.

Tommy Hilfiger and the Hilfiger empire is to me the epitome of the Fashion Industry Slave Lord in it's most grotesque modern incarnation. Tommy Hilfiger became famous for it's unisex casual wear, denim jeans and combat trousers, which Tommy claims to have invented as he migrated combat trousers from military to mainstream wear.

There are also a number of fragrances by Tommy Hilfiger who markets his label as the epitome of being all American, despite being manufactured in the foreign sweat shops. And if his name is not big enough to get you to buy his wares, he enlists the help the hot and happening stars of the moment, including Beyonce Knowles and Enrique Iglesias, to endorse his product.



In 2006 Tommy sold his business for \$1.6 billion dollars. However it is a well known industry fact for many years now that most Tommy apparel is produced in sweat shops that employ slave labour who work for a pittance. Alley Hilfiger, Tommy's daughter, is the star and co producer of a TV show called Rich Girls. As the title suggests, it is a show that follows Alley and her best friend Jamie, around in limousines to exclusive parties, on luxurious holidays and at the various estates that the Hilfigers' own. It is a crime against society that a show is allowed to be aired on TV which basically brags about how the rich they are while they have made their money off the slave driven backs of sweat shop workers. This show is essentially propaganda promoting slavery. Tommy and his family evidently have so much that they obviously feel it is necessary to degrade the lives of others to the point of slavery for the sake of greed and profit. Furthermore, they feel it is necessary to rub just how rich they are off the slave driven backs of others in our faces by producing a TV show about it. Apparently money can buy you out of shame.

If you have ever been to London you have probably shopped on Oxford Street which is the busiest shopping street in the world. The Arcadia Group owns as much as a third of all the fashion retail outlets in London which includes such well known stores such as Miss Selfridges, Dorothy Perkins, Wallis, British Home Stores and Top Shop amongst others. The Arcadia Group is headed up by yet another example of a modern day slave lord billionaire, Phillip Green or "The Greedy Green Giant". Mr Green likes to surround himself with celebrity friends, often loaning his yachts out to his latest high profile pal. For his son's Barmitzva, he paid Beyonce Knowles a million dollars to perform for an hour. His list of ridiculous excesses goes on. Although it is a well known fact that many of the factories that manufacture clothes for his empire are also sweat shops, the Green Giant perpetuates the misery of all his employees right the way up through his organisations by drastically under paying his employees as well as completely neglecting their well being and happiness within the work place. All this while The Green Giant grows richer and fatter.

A good example of this is that the employee canteen at the London based buying office of one of the Green Giants retail outlets serves food to it's employees in the staff canteen that would not even meet the basic nutritional requirements of a hospital or prison. His work force call him the "Fat Dictator" as he is also known for his blatant disrespect for anyone beneath him as well as being extremely ruthless. He does not think twice before cutting departments and jobs that are not making enough profit. Most of the retail staff that work in these London High Street stores don't even earn enough money to live in London and often have to travel a

great distance to a job that pays a pittance. But this is just a few examples of one empire. The sad truth is that the fashion industry is riddled with suffering. The reality is that more than half the clothes on sale today has been made by the hands of the suffering poor demographic of society that are victim to a vanity in humanity that is too horrific to come to terms with.

How many people out there really know where their clothes are coming from? When we purchase super affordable, virtually disposable clothing, do any of us stop to think about the hungry and suffering hands that made the garment? Have we as a society become so blind and ignorant of the truth that we look the other way when it comes to slavery for the sake of owning cheap clothing, looking a certain way or being in possession of the latest styles? Are any of those things more important to us than preventing the starving, suffering or enslavement of a child?

The reality is that we not only continue to look the other way and ignore the endless news items and documentaries on TV, and in main stream media regarding this, but we continue to perpetuate an outlawed practice of slavery. We continue to support this practice by purchasing mass market and super affordable clothing. For many people out there this is all they can afford and here in lies the problem. Whether we are aware of it or not, we are causing misery and suffering by supporting an industry and trade that encourages gross injustice in human rights for the sake of profit. Caring says more than clothing.

## THE GREATEST CON

'The people in the advertising industry know very well that in order to sell things that people don't really need, they must convince them that those things will add something to how they see themselves or are seen by others; in other words, add something to their sense of self. They do this, for example, by telling you that you will stand out from the crowd by using this product and so by implication be more fully yourself. Or they may create an association in your mind between the product and a famous person, or a youthful, attractive, or happy-looking person. Even pictures of old or deceased celebrities in their prime work well for that purpose. The unspoken assumption is that by buying this product, through some magical act of appropriation, you become like them, or rather the surface image of them. And in

so many cases, you are not buying a product, you are buying an “identity enhancer.” ’

*From A New Earth by Eckhart Tolle*

The fashion industry is an exciting and dynamic world characterised by great contrasts and contradictions. Not only does fashion massively impact on vulnerable pockets of society through sweat shop slavery, it also cheats the hard working consumer demographic with semi disposable income. These are the “working girl” and “guy” yuppie types who love fashion and covet high end labels. We all know someone like this and indeed, at one stage, I too was one of them.

But the simple obviousness that is always ignored when it comes to fashion is that often a label is just a label. A label is a tag with a name which is put onto an item of clothing. This identifies the clothing's maker or origin, and thus separates it from others. The fashion industry would have you believe that because a blouse has a *Prada* label on it, that it is more valuable than the exact same blouse with a Mark & Spencer label on it. The reality is, clothes are clothes and the basic process that all clothing goes through to be made, is all very similar, from design, to pattern making, to cutting, then sewing, then labelling, quality checking and finally retailing. The only major difference to this process between labels, is *where* the garment creation process occurs. This in turn will determine what is written on the label.

In the vast majority of cases it is the label that determines the financial value as well as materialistic and emotional value. High-end designer labels such as Chanel, Christian Dior, Versace, Prada, Louis Vuitton, and Gucci, set the standard for fashion. They are at the very top of the fashion world and their apparel is made to extremely high standards and only a few pieces in each design are made. They are often at the forefront of design and elegance and of course, possess a hefty price tag, for indeed, the great majority of us have no chance of ever owning a Gucci hand bag without maxing out a credit card. The unaware fashion victims tend to look to these labels in a way that becomes aspirational. They aspire to be associated with the brand identity. They tell themselves that one day when they are rich, they are going to be dressed from head to toe in Dior, or Chanel, or any of the high end brands.

But why? Why is that label so important? Because of the coveted association with the wealthy, well dressed elite. But this is just a mental association which has been conditioned into people who have been fooled into paying very high prices for the sake of a label. These fashion houses and labels are so aware of this coveting need by the masses, that they

have long since realised that they are missing out on a huge market by making their brands so exclusive and expensive. They wanted to make their brands more accessible to everyone with any amount of disposable income or credit, thus growing their clientèle, and increasing that all important profit. If you buy one item of Chanel you cant help but want another. They create addiction to brands by covert means. However, they faced an obvious dilemma.

How do they go about making exclusive, expensive labels more accessible to the masses without devaluing the brand? They created “masstique” market items which simply means that certain parts of a range such as perfume, make up, skin care and sunglasses, were one by one introduced as extensions of exclusive labels at prices reasonably accessible by the general public. They call this Brand Entry Level Products (BELP).

I was so excited the day I walked into Harrods and purchased my first pair of Chanel sunglasses for £200, almost ten years ago. They were pink with crystals on them and epitomised me at the time. I wore them proudly, never taking them off, and rather turning them into a glorified way to keep my hair back when they were not required on my face. I loved the way they made me feel and I loved the way people responded to me when I wore them. Being a small town girl from South Africa I was not used to these high end labels at that stage. However, having bought into the Chanel brand I became addicted. I wanted everything in Chanel. Often I would walk past the Chanel shop on Bond Street, stopping at the window to look at all the things I could not afford. It was only when the stores security would approach and ask me to remove myself from the window as I was scaring customers, that I realised that I was plastered against the glass, dribbling, with a crazed and somewhat delirious look on my face. And this was the aim. Those sunglasses created an entry level into a brand that was not accessible to me, us, the mass, and there is nothing more enticing to human nature than something we can not have.

A few months after I had purchased the sunglasses, some of the crystals fell out and I decided to return them for replacement or repair. As is typical of Harrods, they were not very helpful as they had no other Chanel sunglasses in that specific style and colour to replace mine with. They were not willing to help me without me having to endure further cost. Not giving up, I went to the Chanel store around the corner in Sloane Street and tried to get my sunglasses exchanged or repaired. I was promptly told that as I did not buy my Chanel Sunglasses from Chanel, that they could not or would not help me. They gave me a customer

services name and the number of the company that manufactured all their eyewear and who could repair my sunglasses.

I was rather confused. I thought it was only cheap mass market brands that outsourced manufacturing to keep costs low with the ultimate aim of passing the savings onto consumers. Chanel was certainly not a brand that needed to worry about saving their customers money as a Chanel customer expected to pay a lot of money. So why would they outsource the manufacture of their sunglasses? Surely this would detract from their brand identity? Apparently not.

The company that manufactures eyewear for Chanel is called Luxottica. They are an Italian company that manufactures eyewear for both prescription and recreational wear for many other high-end labels such as Dolce & Gabana, Bulgari, Roberto Cavalli, Versace, Prada, Miu Miu, Fendi, Ray Ban, Arnette and Oakley. In fact 60% of branded sunglasses on the market comes from one company, Luxottica. They own the majority market share in the manufacture and distribution of high-end and branded eyewear. So what I wanted to know was, where does the brand identity come from?

Apart from the fact that these sunglasses had Chanel written on them and on the protective case, there was absolutely nothing Chanel about these glasses. They were made by another company. The same company that makes all the other designer eyewear and purchased at another store. So effectively, no matter what crystal covered initials or branding you have on the side of those overpriced glasses, they all come from the same place. So what is it exactly that I paid £200 pounds of my hard earned money for?

These sunglasses were not of great quality denoted by luxury brands, as the crystals had come out shortly after purchase despite efforts to maintain and store it carefully. When they went faulty, I could not even return them to the place of purchase or to the fashion house from which they apparently came. They were not even manufactured by the fashion house from which they apparently came. They originate from the same place as all other glasses in this category.

So again, what is it we are paying for? What is it we are buying into? These are important questions if we are ever going to understand the state of humanity. The same situation happened with a beautiful Dolce & Gabana watch that I purchased at the Dolce & Gabana store in Puerto Vanus on the coast of Spain several years ago while holidaying with family. It too had crystals on it which came out shortly after purchase. When I contacted Dolce & Gabana, they gave me the customer services details for their watch manufacturer which happened to be Seiko. Seiko

watches were huge in the 1980s, but they had become rather generic, and mass produced time pieces of a less than average quality. I was astounded. How has it come to be that these high-end designer labels are able to get away with passing off mass market goods as their own just by putting their label on it. In addition they charge exorbitant prices on these goods and pass it off as their own. They had no part in the retail or manufacture of the goods, nor in the maintenance thereafter?

Apparently it is called licensing and any brand can do it. It is generally considered an exercise in profit maximisation. The labelling fraud is one of the most obvious and ingenious scheme ever devised to part humanity from hard earned money, not to mention the fact that it creates the psychological basis of a coveting consumerist society.

The reason I naturally gravitated towards the fashion industry is because I am an artist at heart. I had always seen fashion as a form of artistic expression. But all too often, fashion houses and retailers become institutions and each institution has its ethics, principles and operational practices which characterise it. People sadly believe that if they wear certain labels with certain characterisations such as denotations of exclusivity and wealth, that they appear to be the supposedly aspirational wealthy elite. The affluent and not so affluent buy into these labels like a religion because of what these labels represent and what kind of image these representations will create for the wearer. All this goes a long way in creating the false reality in which most people live.

## PERFUME

One of the first job interviews I had when I moved to London in 1999, was for a company with some fancy French name (which for the life of me, I have never been able to remember, nor trace) to mask the crudeness of the operation. When I first applied for the job I was invited, after a brief telephone discussion, for a presentation and then a one-on-one interview. As I was new to London and desperate to get a job, I proceeded to one of the dodgier corners of Neasdon, North London, to an unbelievably run down old building that was about seven floors of office space. Only three floors actually had occupants. On the outside of this unimaginative 1970's monstrosity was a massive OFFICE SPACE TO LET sign. Upon entering the building, I should have turned on my heels and headed back from whence I came. However, I had spent the money on the tube fare so I was going to at least see why I had come to a part of London that looked like an industrial fall out zone.

When I got inside, I was ushered into a large room with around 25 people in it, and I took my seat right at the front of several rows of chairs. In strode an Indian or middle Eastern looking man in a very expensive looking suit. He commanded respect by his very demeanour or at least that is probably what he told himself as he was also rather arrogant. He began by introducing the company and explaining to us how the perfume industry works, which I will get back to in a moment, because what his company did was sell fake designer perfumes. But the beauty was that he did it legally.

This man ( I cant remember his name so lets just call him The Perfume Dude) explained to us that he sells imposter designer perfumes that are as good quality, if not better than existing brands, because the aroma of these perfumes stayed on the skin longer due to higher concentrations of perfume oils than the authentic brand names. They cost a quarter of the price compared with the “originals”. He was looking to recruit a potential new sales force who would walk door to door selling his “fake” perfumes at £20 for a 250 ml bottle. There was no basic salary as it was a ‘commission on sales only’ basis. Naturally I was livid that I had been dragged all the way to this part of town at a waste of time and money when I could afford neither, and all this to be recruited in mass by a fraudster for a commission basis job that was not fully explained to me upon my initial telephonic interview.

As I had nothing to lose and no intention of taking the job, I decided to question Perfume Dude about the legalities of selling imposter “designer” label perfumes. At which point, and much to my surprise, he thanked me for my question and made the comment, “Well, at least one person in this room has a brain”. Perfume Dude then went on to explain and demonstrate on white boards with white board markers, the way the perfume industry works. This was one of the most interesting pieces of information that I had come across at the time, and the journey began to seem less of a waste.

Perfume Dude explained that it was perfectly legal to sell imposter designer perfumes so long as the packaging was not the same as the original. It did not matter that the perfume smelled the same as the designer labels, the smell could be exactly the same as it is **impossible to patent a smell**. This is in fact true. One can patent a design or colour or script of any kind. The design of the bottle and packaging of a perfume could be patented, but it is impossible to patent a smell due to the diverse nature of each and every human being, and the fact that we all perceive smell differently. This is why certain people like a particular fragrance while others might find it offensive. Each individual person produces different skin scents, skin acids and toxins which influence the way

perfumes smell once applied to our skin. This is why some perfumes smell good on some people and not on others. I remember when I first smelt a Dior fragrance called Dune on a friend of mine. I begged my Mother to buy it for me for Christmas. However, I was thoroughly disappointed when I opened the present on Christmas morning, sprayed it on and it smelt awful on me. At the time, it was the most expensive perfume in the shop from which it was purchased, so I wore the fragrance. But it never smelt the same on me as it did on my friend.

Perfume is personal and is one of the ironically relevant examples of perception, as each person perceives the smell differently. For this very reason it is always difficult to purchase perfume for someone you do not know, as you never know how it will smell on the person, or if they will like the same fragrance as you. Everyone's sense of taste and smell is completely different. The way our brain decodes and perceive tastes and smells is different to how another person's brain perceives it. This is the reason why the perfume market has flourished into the plethora of choice one is overwhelmed with. Everyone's sense of taste and smell, which are interdependent, is different.

Just as you can not patent a smell, you can not patent a taste either, hence the reason for recipes not being patented. Why bother? One need only change one ingredient and it is a new recipe, even though it may taste or smell the same. For example, you may copy recipes from your favourite chef's cook book and pass them off as your own creation to dinner guests. You may even use it in your restaurant, but you would not be able to copy their recipe book exactly and sell it commercially without violating copyright laws.

In fact, the exact recipe for almost all the fragrances on the market is available on the internet as there is absolutely no restrictions and no copyright or patenting law to stop people from copying the perfumes exact ingredients. So theoretically, I could go onto the internet, get a recipe for my favourite designer perfume, buy the ingredients and make my own perfume just like I would a food recipe. Yes, it is that simple. Once the Perfume Dude had explained to me how he got away doing what he was doing, he began to explain *why* he felt justified in doing it.

The next shocking truth about perfume is that the stuff inside the bottle only cost less than a couple of dollars, depending on the type of fragrance. If it is Au de Toilette, the fragrance will be a combination of around 7 to 10% perfume oil with the balance being made up of water and alcohol. If the fragrance is an Au de Parfume, the fragrance will be made up of between 14 to 20% perfume oil and the balance of water and alcohol. This is why you pay more for Au de Parfume compared with Au de Toilette. The concentrations of perfume oil are higher. Nonetheless,



the actual stuff you spray onto you to make you smell fragrant, only costs a fraction of what you actually pay for when you purchase a designer or branded perfume.

So what are you shelling out fifty or a hundred dollars for when you purchase the fragrance? That is a very good question. If you asked anybody within the perfume business this question, they would probably tell you that the bottling and packaging is what makes it so expensive. Indeed, I love the innovative ways in which people think of bottling fragrances and often the packaging is just as elaborate and the best thing about the product overall. I have lost count of how many times I have picked up a bottle of Lolita Lempicka just because I love her perfume bottles, and smeared it onto my wrist in the vain hope that the stuff inside may live up to the promise of its beautiful packaging only to be disappointed. The reality is that once the fragrance is gone, you may either choose to throw the bottle away or keep it on some dusty shelf in your bathroom or on your dressing table for ornamental purposes. But once the fragrance is finished, the value of the bottle and packaging is lost.

So the packaging is valueless as you throw it away the moment you open the bottle. And when the perfume is finished, the bottle becomes valueless. It is not like you wrap yourself in the expensive packaging and hang the bottle around your neck, or write on your forehead, “I am wearing the latest over priced fragrance by Bulgari”. And, unless that perfume is a particular favourite, or one you particularly do not like, you probably would not recognise it by smell anyway as perfumes tend to smell different on different people.

So why is it that we are paying so much for perfume? The profit margins on perfume is ridiculous and what you actually get in usable value probably only costs a very small fraction of what you actually paid for. So where is the money going?

FACT: The fragrance endorsement dollar is the most lucrative of all. One only has to look at the proportion of wealth that celebrities can attribute to the sale of a perfume with their name on it. And therefore, many celebrities are jumping on the bandwagon of launching their own brand of perfume. They want to capitalise on their image and believe that they are giving fans a little bit of themselves when they buy one of their products. This only serves to enhance their own wealth. Whether these so called celebrities had a hand in the making or are just endorsing the products, most products associated with a celebrity or a luxury brand name sells. Whether you are buying a big designer brand or a celebrity endorsed or “made” perfume, it is more than obvious that the majority of

the money spent buying the perfume goes to the person or people who own the label.

Perfume is a product that by its very nature, has become one of the most fraudulent products on the market with one final added twist; it creates a middle market between luxury and mass market consumer goods, the so called “mastique” market products. The mastique market exists with the sole purpose of getting the average consumer to buy into a luxury brand with the deliberate intention of brand enslavement. Brand entry level products create a luxury entry level market for the average person, as it creates products affordable to the masses from brands usually associated with wealth, exclusivity and luxury. This fuels consumerism and an ego driven want of more. It is effectively a catalyst for getting the average Joe to covet the luxury brands. Once you have a bottle of Chanel perfume you may want the matching make up, the sunglasses, followed by the jewel of every socialite's wardrobe, the Chanel hand bag. This is when the credit card comes and people get themselves into debt. The whole system is ingeniously engineered for this exact purpose of brand and debt enslavement.

Luxury brands are addictive. The way they make you feel when you wear them is addictive, as once the novelty of one item has worn off, one is quickly overcome by a need to recreate that feeling of superiority through a further purchase of perceived luxury. These luxury brands serve as one of the many mechanising forces for elitism.

Don't get me wrong, I would be a hypocrite if I did not admit to owning a few “Luxury Brand Products”. Being of artistic inclination, I appreciate beautiful, well made goods as I was at one point working as a Fashion Stylist. I have also been under the spell of obsessive coveting of various designer labels, but the more I worked with them, the more I realised there is a scam going on. We are being conned into believing in illusions. Labels are illusions. It is time to question this illusion that creates a value system that causes more misery than good.

## CHAPTER 4

# ECONOMIC SLAVERY

In order to understand how we have been cleverly tricked into economic slavery, one needs to understand how the banking system works. Every country has a Reserve or Central Bank. In the USA it is called the Federal Reserve Bank, and in South Africa is called the Reserve Bank of South Africa. Reserve banks produce the currency of an entire nation. The powers historically held by the Reserve Bank are the control of interest rates, the control of the money supply, and as a result, the control of inflation.

The Reserve Bank does not simply supply a government's economy with money. It loans it to them at interest. Then by increasing or decreasing the supply of money the Reserve Bank regulates the value of the currency being issued. It is critical to understand that the entire structure of this system can only produce one thing in the long run, namely debt. It is not difficult to figure out the fraudulent structure. For every Rand produced is loaned at interest. That means every single Rand produced is actually that Rand, plus a certain percent of debt based on that Rand. And since the Reserve Bank has the monopoly of the production of the currency of the entire country and they loan each Rand out with immediate debt attached to it, the question I am left asking is: Where does the money to cover the debt come from?

It comes from the Reserve Bank again. This effectively means that the Federal Reserve has to continually increase its money supply to

temporarily cover the outstanding debt created, which in turn, since that new money is loaned out at interest as well, creates even more debt. The end result of this system is slavery, for it is impossible for the government and the public to ever be free of debt.

The Federal Reserve Bank of the United States of America, produced a document entitled: *MODERN MONEY MECHANICS*. This document detailed the institutionalised practice of money creation as utilised by the Reserve Bank and the web of commercial banks that it supports.

In its opening pages it states: *'The purpose of this booklet is to describe the basic process on money creation in a "fractional reserve" banking system.'* The document then goes on to explain in great detail the exact mechanics of this Fractional Reserve banking system. After many painstaking hours of trying to keep up with the deliberately confusing financial jargon, it loosely deciphers into this: If the Government decides it needs some money, it contacts the Reserve Bank and requests some money. For argument sake, lets say 10 million South African Rand. The Reserve bank then responds: "Okay, so you need some money, we will buy 'treasury bonds' from you to the same value." The Government then responds by printing pieces of paper called Treasury Bonds to the value of 10 million Rand, and sends them over to the Reserve Bank. The Reserve Bank then responds by printing other pieces of paper calling them Reserve Bank notes or cold hard cash. This 10 million in cash is then added to the money supply.

Of course this is just an illustration of how it works. In modern day banking reality all these transactions would be done electronically. Less than 5% of the money in the world actually exists in cash or coin currency. The rest exists only in computers.

Government Treasury Bonds are basically I.O.U's and essentially means that the money given to the government from the treasury must be paid back. The 10 million Rand in currency that has now been injected into the money supply is money that has created a 10 million Rand debt in South Africa. It is of major importance to realise that all money entering the supply is in fact borrowed. This is the first big eye opener of the monetary system. The creation of money also means the creation of debt. And thus 10 million Rand sits in a commercial bank account, such as ABSA or Standard Bank, and becomes part of that banks reserves like all deposits do.

Now here is where it gets interesting. Based on the "fractional reserve" practice: *'the bank must maintain legally required reserves equal to the prescribed percentage of its deposits. The reserve requirements against most transaction accounts is ten percent.'* This means that on a 10

million deposit, the required reserve is one million, which then creates an excessive reserve on 9 million. This 9 million can then be used as the basis of creating new loans. How this happens is that the 9 million is then taken out of the 10 million deposit by the bank that it was deposited into. The banks however don't record that the original deposit is now one million, it keeps it's balance as 10 million which is where the act of fraud comes in. The bank then takes the 9 million and redeposits it into it's accounts creating 19 million which then is added to the money supply.

As stated in *Modern Money Mechanics* the banks '*do not really pay out loans from the money they receive as deposits. If they did this, no additional money would be created.*' What they do when they make loans is '*to accept promissory notes (loan contracts) in exchange for credits (money) to borrowers' transaction accounts.*' The bottom line is, 9 million can be created because there is a demand for such a loan, and because there are 10 million Rands deposit to satisfy the reserve requirements.

Meet Joe Soap, a wealthy businessman who banks with ABSA, and who needs a loan to start up a new business. Lets assume that Joe Soap walks into ABSA bank and decides to borrow that 9 million. Joe Soap then takes the money and deposits it into his own ABSA business account. Unknown to Joe the deposit he has just made actually makes the bank more money because the process is then repeated when the bank isolates 10% in accordance with the fractional reserve requirements. This creates 8.1 million which can be loaned out on top of the 9 million effectively giving ABSA bank 17.1 million in lending power. And for every loan and deposit this process is repeated.

This money creation, deposit and loan cycle essentially means that an additional 90 million can be created from the original 10 million deposit, or to put it another way, for every deposit that ever occurs in the banking system, about 10 times that can be created out of nothing at all. That is right, at least 90% of all money is made up out of thin air. Now that the Fractional Reserve System is explained and hopefully understood, the next logical question is: What is actually giving this new money value?

The answer is...wait for it...the money that already exists. The new money is stealing value from the money already in the money supply. The pool of money created is being done without any regard for increase in demand for supplies and services. And as supply and demand reaches equilibrium, prices rise thus diminishing the purchasing power of each individual Rand / Dollar / Pound / Euro. This is generally referred to as inflation, and inflation is essentially a hidden tax on the public. How can we expect to solve the problem of inflation with more inflation? The answer is: WE CAN'T!!!

The Fractional Reserve monetary system is inherently inflationary because the act of expanding the money supply without a proportional increase in goods and services will always devalue a currency. The more money there is, the more debt there is, the more debt there is, the more money there is.

Let me put this all into perspective. Every single note in your wallet, and all the money in your bank account, is money that is borrowed by someone and owed by someone. The only way the money can come into existence in the first place is through loans. If everyone in the world were able to pay off all their debts, there would be not a single note or coin in circulation. The amount of debt out there is as much as 10 times of what is actually available in the world to pay those debts off with. If there were no debts in our money system there would be no money.

Thus far I have discussed the reality that money is created out of debt through loans. These loans are based on a bank's reserves, and reserves are derived from deposit. With these deposits, and through this fractional reserve system, banks can create ten times more money out of thin air, thereby devaluing the money supply and raising prices in society. Since all this money is created out of debt and circulated randomly through commerce, people become detached from their original debt and a disequilibrium exists where people are forced to compete for labour in order to pull enough money out of the money supply to cover their costs of living.

As backward and dysfunctional all this may seem, there is still one element which I have omitted. It is this element of the structure which reveals the truly fraudulent nature of the system itself. This element is the application of interest.

If a man had to put a million Rand into a bank account that earns around 5% interest, he should earn an extra \$50 000 on top of his deposit just in interest payment. Yet, for someone else who is not fortunate to have spare money accumulating interest, they normally have to borrow money, and thus pay interest on the repayment, which is anything up to 30%. It is from the higher interest rate paid back to the bank by the borrower, that the bank then in turn pays the interest to those who have deposited money to grow with interest. Why I mention this is because it is a very clear illustration of how the rich get richer and poor get poorer. The "poor" literally pay their money to the "rich".

When a person borrows money from a bank or when the government borrows money from the Reserve Bank, it always has to be paid back with accrued interest. As all money in existence is borrowed, interest needs to be paid back on all money currently in circulation. The question

now arises: Where do we get the money to cover all the interest? The answer: Nowhere. The money to pay back the interest does not exist. The ramifications of this is staggering. The amount of money owed back to the banks will always exceed the money available in circulation. This is why inflation is a constant in the economy, for new money is always needed to help cover the perpetual deficits built into the system, caused by the need to pay the interest.

What this also means is that defaults and bankruptcy are literally built into the system and there will always be struggling pockets of society who will suffer. Somebody is invariably left without a home, and tragically, that is the plan. The current “system” (“System” comes from the word that was used by Romans for their sewage network) inevitably transfers true wealth from the individual to the banks.

Think about it. If you cannot pay your mortgage, the bank will take your property. This is particularly enraging when you realise that this default is an inevitable reality for many because of the fractional reserve practice, but also because the money that the bank loans you with interest attached, **did not even exist** in the first place. The important questions to ask at this point is: Who are the people behind this system of economic slavery? Who are the few benefiting at the very top of the pyramid of control? Who are the people who own and control the Reserve Bank?



**South African Reserve Bank**

Since its establishment, the South African Reserve Bank has always been privately owned. It is a private corporation and controls the government through the regulation of money. It makes its own policies and is under almost no regulation from the government at all. In fact, you can buy shares in the SARB and currently there are 630 share holders who are mostly big name bankers such as the Rothschilds, Oppenheimers, Crown Corporation, Rand Corporation, Anglo American, Lonrho, to name a few. The South African Reserve Bank, like all other Reserve Banks, makes up money and then loans out money that does not exist. It charges interest on this money that it loaned to you that did not even exist in the first place.

The South African Reserve Bank was established in 1921 after the British Parliament passed an act called the Currency and Bank Act of 10 August 1920. This was a time before South Africa's apparent "independence" from British control in 1961, which was the year that South Africa was officially proclaimed the Republic of South Africa. The occasion was marked by the official adoption of a new flag and a new currency called the Rand. This replaced the South African Pound as legal tender at a rate of 2 Rand equal to 1 pound, or 10 shillings to the Rand.

The Currency and Bank Act of 10 August 1920 is said to have been implemented as a direct result of the abnormal monetary and financial conditions which had arisen in the period immediately following World War I. The South African public was told that the Reserve Bank was an economic stabiliser, and that inflation and economic crisis was a thing of a past. As we have seen from what is currently going on, that is far from the truth. The fact is the Hidden Empire had a streamlined machine to expand their personal ambitions of world domination through banking. The patterns have always been the same throughout history.

The SARB was the fourth Reserve Bank established outside the United Kingdom and Europe, the others being America, Japan and Java. The Bank of England provided the model for establishing the SARB, and the Bank of England was in turn set up by Amschel Mayer Rothschild.

"Let me issue and control a countries money and I care  
not who makes it's laws"

Amschel Mayer Rothschild (1744 – 1812)

Taking famous Rothschild quotation into consideration, I ask the reader to remember what I previously said about the true seat of power being in money and not in politics or governments. This brings you one



step closer to truly understanding who the controlling powers behind South Africa are.

While South Africa thought it was gaining freedom from colonial control in 1961, by adopting a new flag, and a new name and denominations for it's currency, in reality this was just an elaborate public relations exercise. The control of the currency of South Africa stayed in the same hands it had been before its illusory "independence". The controller being the privately owned Reserve Bank. Thus, today the true seat of power and control of South Africa remains in the same hands as it always has been. Over the years, through well distanced intermediaries and fake governments who are really nothing more than puppets in the illusory game of politics, the true controlling powers of South Africa have been able to milk the country of resources, whilst enslaving the population with taxes, debt and disproportionately low wages. All this whilst creating extreme artificially poverty in a country where there is an abundance of natural resources. They serve only to further exploit it for cheap labour which exists through their creation.

The Reserve Bank also controls the rate of inflation, which has done nothing but soar at a disproportional rate to the increase of salaries. The cost of living in South Africa has soared to the point where it exceeds that of the United Kingdom, the United States and Europe. This is why the rich versus poor gap is growing at such a rapid rate. There is no longer a middle class. This brings us to the next question: Who are the true controlling powers of South Africa? What do they want and WHY?

To answer these questions I will draw examples from American history, as even Dr Credo Mutwa, the great Zulu Sangoma, says that the colonization of South Africa and America was the same thing, and not to be seen as separate occurrences. The colonization of Africa and America were orchestrated for the same purposes and by the same powers of control that exist to this very day.

During the American civil war President Lincoln bypassed the system of banking to avoid high interest loans offered by European banks. He decided to do what the founding forefathers of America had advocated, which was to create an independent and inherently debt free currency. Needless to say, this was of course the reason for Lincoln's assassination. The debt free currency was called The Greenback. Shortly afterwards in July 1862, a private memo circulated between the British, American and European banks which stated....

'...**slavery** is but the owning of labour and carries with it, the care of the laborers, while the European plan... is that

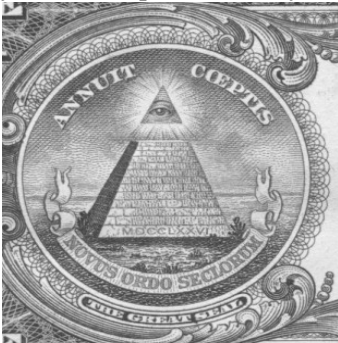
capital shall control labor by controlling the wages and thus the labour can care for itself. This can be done only by controlling money. It will not do to allow 'The Greenback', as we cannot control that.'

Interestingly enough, John F. Kennedy was also trying to implement an independent debt free currency prior to his assassination. Kennedy's Executive Order No 1110, began the process of abolishing the private Federal Reserve Bank. In more recent history, Colonel Muammar Gaddafi, the man who has lead the very successful economy of Libya for 42 years, was also trying to introduce a debt free currency for the whole of Africa called the Gold Dinar. Since then Libya has been invaded and Muammar Gaddafi has been killed.

The Fractional Reserve policy practised by the "reserve banks" has spread to the vast majority of banks all over the world and is in fact a **system of modern slavery**. Money is created out of debt. When people get into debt they submit to employment to pay it off. But if money can only be created out of loans how can society ever be debt free? It cannot be debt free. Enslavement is the point.

## DEBT IS ENSLAVEMENT

It is the fear of loss of assets coupled with the struggle to keep up with the perpetual debt and the inflation inherent in the system, compounded by the inescapable scarcity within the money supply itself, created by the



interest that can never be repaid, that keeps the wage slave in line along with millions of others. This in effect powers the Hidden Empire and benefits only the elite at the top of the a control pyramid. They tell you this very fact on the money they print. Just take a look at the American one dollar bill. The symbol of the pyramid with a raised capstone containing the 'all seeing eye' and surrounded by the words NOVUS

ORDO SECLORUM, which means NEW WORLD ORDER. This is known as the "great seal" on the dollar bill.

Remember this symbol for it is important and comes up many times throughout the course of this work. It is the the key symbol to indicate the true powers behind the banks that we work for. Ultimately we all work for the banks, as money is created in a bank, and invariably ends up in a

bank. The Banking Institutions are an integral part in the control structure that imprisons humanity in slavery, along with the corporations and governments they support. Who are the people behind the banks? Don't forget this question, we will get back to it.

As it stands, the global economy is in free fall. The money markets are a mess and still, not one single country or bank is able to come to terms with what is inevitably the total collapse of the whole world's economy and monetary system. This is because the established Elite at the top of the pyramid that control the whole system, continue to defraud and rob society. As the crisis worsens, Reserve Banks of countries all over the world are injecting huge amounts of money that they effectively made up, by simply printing and circulating it into the money supply. This effectively steals value from the existing money and causes further inflation which in turn makes prices rise. So, unless you have been living under a rock, you will have noticed how almost everything has virtually doubled in price since the financial turmoil kicked off in 2008.

So how exactly is putting more money into the economy helping the consumer, the wage slave struggling to pay their mortgage, those of us just living on the threshold of survival, or the 50% of the planet that is already in poverty? It does nothing to help. The cold hard truth is that it just makes it worse as it increases inflation. The purpose behind money being injected into the economy is to make up more money based on that money in the hopes that more money will create more loans. More loans in turn creates more debt. More debt means the banks make more money. This cycle will continue until there is nobody left who is eligible for loans, the fractional reserve system reaches its theoretical limits, and countries start to declare themselves bankrupt as America is currently doing. Or all of the above. If this happens it will be disastrous as you can almost guarantee people on the streets will riot when they can no longer get their money out of the banks. Their homes and all other assets become worthless as the market totally collapses. This will virtually guarantee Martial law being declared to control the masses as they take to the street in protest.

This course of action is inevitable if we continue with the monetary system as it is. Physical slavery requires people to be housed and fed. Economic slavery requires people to feed and house themselves. The monetary system is one of the most ingenious scams for social manipulation ever created, and at its core it is an invisible war against the human population. Debt is the weapon used to conquer and enslave society, and interest is its prime ammunition. It is time we stopped co-operating with the "system" that only has power because we give value to

it. What we the people need to realise is that money facilitates wars, as our taxes literally pay for the bullets and bombs that kill people.

The International Bankers stop at nothing to further their empire. They care not for the families they destroy, nor the lives they take. They will stop at nothing until all the world is theirs and all the wealth in it. Defrauding the economy is only one of the many ways that they have grown so strong and powerful throughout the centuries, and continue to grow in power, for nothing is more profitable for the ruthless bankers than war. Since the 1800's, the banking cartels have instigated and funded both sides of every war. They receive the interest of all the loans that they have given the various governments to wage these wars. In fact, the bankers have helped stimulate and create these wars for pure profit.

## WORLD WAR I

The first of the two World Wars, which led to the second, was not even necessary to be fought. The reason for entering the war in the first place was due to the assassination of Archduke Franz Ferdinand, the heir to the Austrian-Hungarian throne, on the 28<sup>th</sup> June, 1914. The assassination was carried out by the Black Hand, which was a Serbian secret society with ties to French and British Intelligence who are believed to have instigated the assassination. Does it not seem unrealistic to enter a war over the assassination of one person at the expense of many more lives even if he was the heir to the throne? Not if the assassination was deliberately contrived for this purpose.

World War I began and with it came the need for countries to purchase armaments, which were financed by loans made by the Rothchild banks in Germany, France, England and Austria. They bankrolled all the sides of the conflict in Europe. When the war broke out centred around England and Germany, the American public wanted nothing to do with the war. In turn, President Woodrow Wilson publicly declared neutrality. But international bankers were the ones who created the war and they were deeply interested in it.

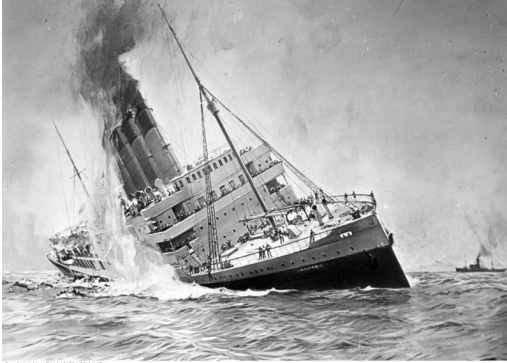
In a statement the US Secretary of State, William Jennings Bryan, wrote:

*'The large banking interests were deeply interested in the world war because of the wide opportunities for large profits.'*

It is important to understand that the most lucrative thing that can happen for the international bankers is war. It forces the country to borrow even more money from the Federal Reserve bank at interest.

Woodrow Wilson's top advisor and mentor was Colonel Edward House. In a documented conversation between Colonel House and Sir Edward Grey, the Foreign Secretary of England, Grey asked: "*What will Americans do if Germans sink an ocean liner with American passengers on board?*" House responded: "*I believe that a flame of indignation would sweep the United States and that by itself would be sufficient to carry us into war.*"

So on 7<sup>th</sup> May 1915 a ship called the Lusitania was "allowed" into German controlled water, where German U-boats were known to operate.



Bundesarchiv, DVM 10 886-23-91-17  
Foto: 6. Aug. 17. Mai 1915

And as expected the Germans torpedoed the ship, exploding stored ammunition on board and killing 1200 people. To illustrate the deliberate nature of this set up, it is important to point out that the German Embassy actually put adverts in the New York times, warning people that if they boarded

the Lusitania, they did so at their own risk, for a ship sailing through the war zone from America to England would liable to destruction.

That means that the Germans knew about the planned destruction of the Lusitania before the boat actually left. As planned and anticipated, the sinking of the Lusitania sent a wave of anger through the American population and America entered the war a short time after.

The First World War cost 323 000 American lives. But JD Rockefeller made \$200 million profit from the war in 1919. The war cost America \$30 billion, most of which was borrowed from the Federal Reserve bank at interest, furthering the profits of international bankers.

<p><b>NOTICE!</b></p> <p><b>TRAVELLERS</b> intending to embark on the Atlantic voyage are reminded that a state of war exists between Germany and her allies and Great Britain and her allies; that the zone of war includes the waters adjacent to the British Isles; that, in accordance with formal notice given by the Imperial German Government, vessels flying the flag of Great Britain, or of any of her allies, are liable to destruction in those waters and that travellers sailing in the war zone on ships of Great Britain or her allies do so at their own risk.</p> <p><b>IMPERIAL GERMAN EMBASSY,</b> WASHINGTON, D. C., APRIL 22, 1915.</p>
--

World War I resulted in the catastrophic loss of 20 million lives. It was dubbed: "The war to end all wars." The people were so horrified by the devastation that they swore never to fight again. Thus, the Elite used this public fear to implement the formation of the League of Nations, the fore runner to the United Nations, under the pretence of ensuring that this kind of war never happens again.

## WORLD WAR II

On 7<sup>th</sup> December 1941, Japan attacked the American fleet at Pearl Harbour, triggering the US entry into the war. President Franklin D. Roosevelt declared it as a day that would live in infamy. A day of infamy indeed, but not because of the alleged surprise attack on Pearl Harbour.



After 60 years of surfacing information and the recent declassification of all documents pertaining to this event, it is clear that not only was the attack on Pearl Harbour known about weeks in advance, it was outright provoked and wanted. Roosevelt, whose family had been New York bankers since the 18<sup>th</sup> century, whose uncle Fredrick was on the original Federal Reserve Board, was very sympathetic to the interests of the International Bankers. Their interest was to enter the war, because

as we have established, nothing is more profitable for bankers than war.

In a journal entry dated 25 November 1941, Henry Stimson, Secretary of War, documented a conversation he had with Roosevelt. He wrote:

*'The question was how should we manoeuvre them into firing the first shot... it was desirable to make sure that Japanese be the ones to do this so that there should remain no doubt as to who were the aggressors'.*

In the months leading up to Pearl Harbour, Roosevelt did everything he could to anger the Japanese by showing a posture of aggression. He halted all Japanese imports of American petroleum. He froze Japanese assets in the US. He made public loans to Nationalist China and supplied military aid to the British, both enemies of Japan in the war. By the way, this is totally in violation of International War rules. And on the 4<sup>th</sup> of December, three days before the attack on Pearl Harbour, Australian intelligence told Roosevelt that a Japanese task force was moving

towards Pearl Harbour. Roosevelt ignored it. So as hoped for and allowed, on the 7<sup>th</sup> of December 1941, Japan attacked Pearl Harbour killing 2400 soldiers. Before Pearl Harbour, 83% of the American public wanted nothing to do with the war. After Pearl Harbour, a million men volunteered for the war.

It is important to note that Nazi Germany's war effort was largely supported by two organisations. One was I.G. Farben. I.G. Farben produced 84% of Germany's explosives used in the war and even the Xyclon B which was used to kill millions in the concentration camps. One of the unspoken partners of I.G. Farben was JD Rockefeller's Standard Oil company in America. In fact, the German air force could not operate without a special additive patented by Standard Oil. The drastic bombing of London by Nazi Germany was made possible by a \$20million sale of fuel to I.G. Farben by the Rockefeller owned Standard Oil company. This is just one small point on the topic of how American business funded both sides of the World War II.

One other treasonous organisation that is worth mentioning is the Union Banking Corporation which was based in New York. Not only did it finance numerous aspects of Hitler's rise to power along with actual materials during the war, it was a Nazi money laundering bank. It was eventually exposed for having millions of dollars of Nazi money in its vaults. The Union Banking Corporation of New York was eventually seized as a Nazi asset and for violations of the 'Trading with the Enemy' Act. Guess who the director and vice president of the Union Bank was? Prescott Bush, yes that is right, former President George Walker Bush's Grandfather and former President George Herbert Walker Bush's father. The Bush family will come up over and over again through the course of this book, because they are so deep in the conspiracy on every level.

## VIETNAM

The US official declaration of war in North Vietnam in 1964 came after an alleged incident involving two US destroyers which were destroyed by two Vietnamese PT boats in the Gulf of Tonkin. It was referred to as the "Gulf of Tonkin Incident". This single situation was the catalytic pre text for massive troop deployment and full fledged warfare. One problem however, was that the attack never happened. It was a completely staged event to have an excuse to enter the war. Former Secretary of Defence, Robert McNamara, stated later that the incident was a mistake, while many officers and insiders have since come forward claiming that the

Gulf of Tonkin Incident was a complete lie. Once in the war, it was business as usual.

In October 1966, the US lifted trade restrictions on the Soviet Union, knowing full well that the Soviets were supplying upward of 80% of North Vietnam's war supplies. Consequently, Rockefeller's interests financed factories in the Soviet Union used to manufacture war supplies and military equipment. These were sent to North Vietnam. However, the funding of both sides of the conflict was only one side of the coin. In 1985 Vietnam's Rules of Engagement were declassified.

This details what US soldiers were allowed and not allowed to do in the war. North Vietnamese anti-aircraft missile systems could not be bombed until they were known to be operational. No enemies could be pursued once they crossed the border of Laos or Cambodia and most absurd of all was that critical strategic targets were not allowed to be attacked unless initiated by high military officials. Apart from these various limitations, North Vietnam was informed of these restrictions and thus planned entire strategies around the limitations of the American forces. This is why the war went on for so long. The bottom line is that the Vietnamese war was never meant to be won but just sustained. This war for profit resulted in the loss 58 000 American soldiers, and 3 000 000 dead Vietnamese.

There are so many examples of wars that have been manipulated for the sake of profit, but I will not bore you with too many facts. The wars mentioned above are only three of many wars that have been manipulated into existence. But don't take my word for it. Check it out for yourself.

WHERE ARE WE NOW?





September 11 2001 was the jump start for an accelerated agenda by the ruthless elite. It was a staged war pretext no different than the sinking of the Lusitania, the provoking of Pearl Harbour and the Gulf of Tonkin lie. In fact, if 9/11 was not a deliberate, planned war pretext, then it would be the exception to the rule, as it has been used to launch two unprovoked illegal wars, one against Iraq and one against Afghanistan. The events of 9/11 deserve their own chapter, and indeed I will cover this in more detail later, but this is the information gathered from the Zeitgeist Movement.

#### THE FICTIONAL TALE OF 9/11

Remember, Remember, the Eleventh of September  
Was it nano thermite? Was it space based weapons?  
Who knows...  
But I will tell you for sure what I know that it was not....  
A bunch of Muslim Extremists led by Osama Bin Laden,  
Who had apparently lost the plot!  
For Al Qaida and the CIA,  
Are in fact both the same!  
And who knows how they played out this tragic game.  
One thing is for sure, the world will never be the same.

So on the Eleventh of September,  
When we take time to remember,  
The tragedies that came before us,  
Know that it was all a plan,  
A gigantic scam,  
To bring in the New World Order!

11 September 2011

Written to commemorate the 10<sup>th</sup> Anniversary

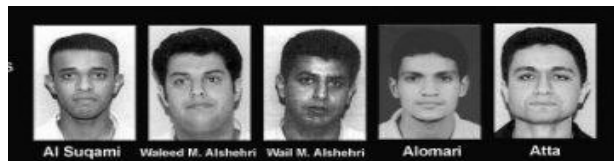
So the story goes that 19 HIJACKERS, directed by OSAMA BIN LADEN, took over 4 commercial jets with box cutters while evading the Air Defence System called NORAD and hit 75% of their targets. In turn,

WORLD TRADE CENTERS 1, 2 & 7 collapsed due to structural failure through fire in a “pancake” fashion, while the plane that hit the PENTAGON vaporized upon impact as did the plane that crashed in SHANKSVILLE. The 9/11 COMMISSION found that there were NO WARNINGS for this act of TERRORISM, while multiple government failures prevented adequate defences. Now lets look at the fundamental flaws in the official story:

## 19 HIJACKERS

We have been told that between four and five hijackers were on each of the four hijacked planes, but the flight manifests showed neither the names of these alleged hijackers nor any pseudo names. It turned out that the alleged hijackers had their houses, cars and credit cards paid for by the US government and one of them lived with an FBI informant. They were in effect paid agents for the US government.

American  
Airlines # 11



American  
Airlines # 77



United Airlines  
# 93



United Airlines  
# 175



A passport of one of the alleged hijackers was found in the rubble, having supposedly survived an exploding plane loaded with jet fuel. It was found completely intact. Of course it was planted as the “suspect” turned out to be alive and was never a terrorist in the first place. But that

did not stop the FBI from putting Abjulaziz al-Omari's name on their terrorist list despite the fact that he had no idea of how to fly a plane. In fact, as many as six of the supposed hijackers are known to be alive and well, but to this very day the FBI have not revised their list.

The Director of the ISI(Pakistani Intelligence Service), Pakistani Army General Mahmood Ahmed, requested that one of his agents, a man named Ahmed Omar Saeed Sheikh, wire \$100 000 to Mohamed Atta, who was the lead hijacker.



**Ahmed Omar Saeed Sheikh**

Omar Sheikh has admitted that he was supported by Pakistani Intelligence. All intelligence agencies in the world report to the Vatican, and thus Sheikh was a Vatican agent who reported to Pakistani Intelligence. Omar Sheikh was also named by former Pakistani Prime Minister, Benazir Bhutto, in an interview six weeks before she was assassinated in public, as “the man who killed Osama Bin Laden”. However, the official (but false) story is that Osama Bin Laden died in 2011. Could Benazir Bhutto have been assassinated because she knew too much?

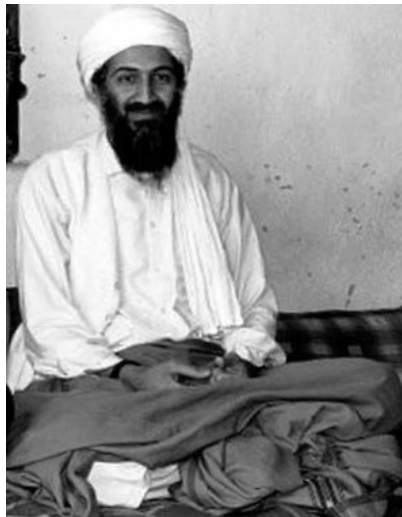


**Benazir Bhutto**

Also, no inquiry was ever made as to why Omar Sheikh ordered \$100000 to be sent to Mohamed Atta. The 9/11 Commission deemed the financing of the attacks was “of little practical significance” in their official report. This only implicates a cover up even further, as the number one rule in criminal investigation, and you can ask any police investigative division, is to follow the “money line” of enquiry. When you track the money, you will either find the suspect or the motive. Oh, and of course it was just a coincidence that on the the morning of September 11, government officials were having breakfast with the Director of Pakistani Intelligence, General Mahmood Ahmed in Washington.

## OSAMA BIN LADEN

To this day, not one piece of evidence has ever been found that links Osama Bin Laden to the planning stages of the attacks on 9/11. The need to find proof was deemed unnecessary due to the discovery of a video tape which was allegedly found in Afghanistan, showing Bin Laden claiming responsibility for the attacks. This confession is widely sited as truth. But a closer look at the video reveals that the man who is supposed to be Osama bin Laden, has darker skin, fuller cheeks and a broader nose than the Osama bin Laden of all the other videos. Again it appears that evidence was planted.



**Official Portrait of Osama bin Laden.**  
**Not even sure if this is him.**

When Osama bin Laden was already America's most wanted criminal, he reportedly spent 2 weeks in the American Hospital in Dubai. He was treated by an American doctor and was visited by the local CIA agent. In fact there are many links between the bin Laden family and the CIA.

In January 2001, the Bush Administration ordered the FBI and intelligence agencies to back off investigations involving the bin Laden family, including two of Osama bin Laden's relatives, Abdullah and Omar, who were living in Falls Church, Virginia, right next to CIA headquarters. Prior to this, there were orders dating back to 1996 which also hindered efforts to investigate the bin Laden family.

Furthermore, there are business links between the bin Ladens and the Bush family. In 1976 Osama's older brother hired a man in Texas by the name of Jim Bath to handle all the investments in the United States for the bin Laden family. Jim Bath just also happens to be a personal, life long friend and International Guard pilot with George W. Bush. The connections between the Bush family and the bin Ladens becomes much clearer. Another member of the Bush family, George H. W. Bush, has made several trips to Saudi Arabia in 1998 and 2000, to meet with the bin Ladens on behalf of a company called the Carlyle Group. In fact George H. W. Bush was meeting with Osama's older brother, Shafiq Bin Laden, on the morning of 9/11 in a Carlyle Group function. The Carlyle Group is one of the world's largest defence contractors, which continues to reap massive profits off the post 9/11 "War on Terrorism" and Afghan/Iraq Wars.

According to Wikipedia, the official (but untrue) story of what happened to Osama bin Laden goes as follows:

Osama bin Laden was killed in Pakistan on May 2, 2011, shortly after 1 a.m. local time by a United States special forces military unit. The operation, code-named Operation Neptune Spear, was ordered by United States President Barack Obama and carried out in a U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) operation by a team of United States Navy SEALs from the United States Naval Special Warfare Development Group (also known as DEVGRU or informally by its former name, SEAL Team Six) of the Joint Special Operations Command, with support from CIA operatives on the ground.... After the raid, U.S. forces took bin Laden's body to Afghanistan for identification, then buried it at sea within 24 hours of his death.

It did not make sense to me that they would bury the body of one of the most wanted men in the world within 24 hours. Then it appeared that the photos given to the main stream media depicting a dead Osama bin Laden were fake, and had in fact been “photoshopped”.



**1. Osama bin Laden alive 2. Picture of dead man 3. Picture given to press**

It is clear to see from the above pictures that the official picture of Osama bin Laden dead, was in fact a composite “photoshopped” picture, and not a real image of reality.

## NORAD

According to standard operating procedure, if an FAA flight controller notices anything that indicates a possible hijacking, the controller should contact a superior. If the problem can not be fixed within a minute, the superior is to ask NORAD (The North American Aerospace Defence Command) to scramble jet fighters to find out what is going on. NORAD then issues the scramble order to the nearest air force base with fighters on alert. Although interceptions usually occur within 10 minutes, in this case, 80 minutes had elapsed before fighters were even airborne. By the time they were in the air it was too late as the damage was done. So the big question is, what took them so long? Perhaps they were confused. Perhaps they had been deliberately confused so that they could not respond.

A number of conflicting War Game exercises were taking place on the morning of 9/11, which entailed the insertion of false radar blips on the radar screen in the North East Air Defence Sector. When the FAA flight

controller in Boston contacted the North East Air Defence Sector to inform them that there was a “hijacked aircraft headed towards New York” and further went on to ask them to scramble some F-16s, the North East Air Defence replied, “Is this real world or exercise?”

There was another exercise called Vigilant Warrior which was, according to a NORAD source, a live fly hijack drill being conducted at

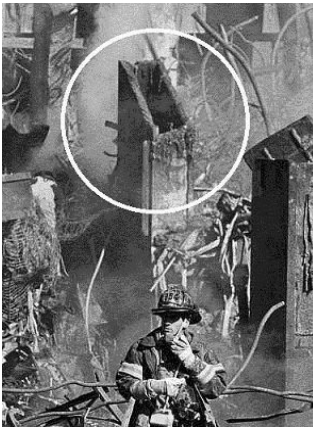


**Dick Cheney**

also the Chairman and CEO of Halliburton. Halliburton is the construction company that got the contract to rebuild after the the American forces attacked and destroyed most of Afghanistan and Iraq.

the same time. With only eight available fighter aircraft, which have to be dispatched in pairs, they were dealing with as many as 22 possible hijacks on the day on 9/11 and they could not separate the war game exercises from the actual hijacks. In at least one of the many war games on the morning of 9/11, planes being flown into a building was a scenario. In 2000, NORAD had 67 intercepts with 100% accuracy. On 9/11, they failed 4 times in one day. On the morning of 9/11, Dick Cheney, the Vice President of the USA, was in charge of all NORAD orders from the command bunker under the White House. Dick Cheney is

## WORLD TRADE TOWERS 1, 2 & 7

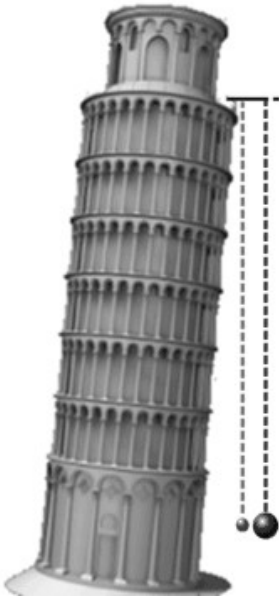
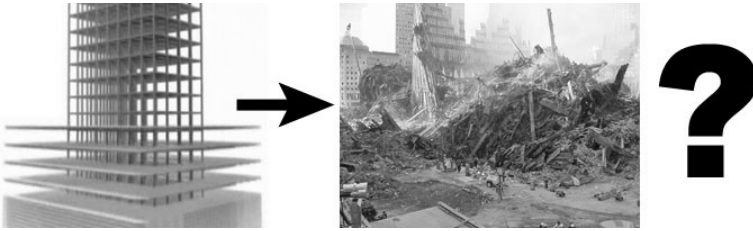


**Such precise cutting is consistent with controlled demolition practices**

The collapse of the World Trade Towers is said to be based on a pancake theory of floors collapsing onto each other as the steel columns heated up and melted by the exploding jet fuel causing the floors to break away. The floors then collapsed one on top of the other, thus setting off a chain reaction. That is the official theory and taking this into account, what would have been expected to be found was a whole bunch of floors stacked up on each other. They would have flattened or crushed everything on the floors, including office supplies, desks, chairs and bodies. One

would also have expected to see the metal spine of core columns standing intact and upright.

The core of the twin tower consisted of 47 massive steel columns. If the floors had broken loose from them, these columns would have still been sticking up in the air at 1000 ft as the plane did not cut all the core columns. The buildings were designed to take the impact of a Boeing 747 and in fact, could sustain the impact of several planes flying into it at once without falling down.



Following on from Galileo's theory of gravity as once proven from the leaning Tower of Pisa, when two objects of different weight are dropped from the same height, they fall at more or less the same speed irrespective of weight. This is due to gravitational forces. That means that if you drop a bowling ball from the top of the World Trade Center building, that is all 110 floors, it would take eight to ten seconds to hit the ground, if it encountered no resistance on the way down.

Well the staggering facts are that the Twin Towers came down at almost free fall speed as 200000 tons of steel, concrete and glass shattered and exploded outward over 500 ft, bringing down the North Tower in eight seconds, and the South Tower in ten seconds. This means that the floors shattered at an average rate of ten floors per second. There is no scenario in existence, of pancake effect buildings falling, that allows them to fall at the rate of free fall. It is scientifically impossible. The question we need to be asking here is what can move 200 000 tons of building out of the way that fast? Furthermore, many of the core steel columns appeared to be cut at an angle, consistent with demolition squad practices for bringing down buildings. This amputation of the core



columns were at a perfectly straight angle. It looked as if they were crafted deliberately in such a fashion and was not caused by patterns of random melting of metal.

There were also pools of molten metal in the rubble and basement areas of all three buildings that collapsed. For well over six weeks after the collapse, hot spots of over 2000 degrees Fahrenheit were documented in the debris. That is 500 degrees hotter than jet fuel even burns. The official report says nothing about the molten steel which is important evidence. The molten metal pools that were found under the WTCs 1 and 2, were also found under WTC building seven, and this building was not even hit by a plane.

Most people do not know anything about building seven, due to the extra ordinary secrecy surrounding the collapse of this 47 story skyscraper. It was not hit by a plane and video footage shows that it had fires on only three floors. It was brought down by what was known to be a controlled demolition and fell at free fall speed. This demolition was marked by the kink or wedge in the middle of the building which is characteristic of a technique demolition squads use when they blow the central columns. The building falls in on itself, thus not structurally damaging buildings just a few feet away.

Then of course there was this most telling evidence of just how planned and staged the whole event was. This BBC World journalist is



reporting that "The 47 Storey Saloman Brothers building (also known as Building 7) close to the World Trade Centre, has also collapsed. But in the background this building can still be seen and had not yet collapsed. The media had already been told that this building would collapse and thus the story went out too early. This is evidence that

this was not a surprise terrorist attack as the American government would have us believe. Instead this was planned and orchestrated at the highest levels, and the media were in on it.

The government's explanation for all three collapses was as a result of fire. Never before or after 9/11, has any steel building collapsed from fire. Collapse characteristics of World Trade Center 1, 2 and 7 fit the

controlled demolition model exactly. Oh, and then there were the sub basement explosions that occurred seconds before the first plane hit. Several witnesses reported hearing an explosion in the basement levels that pushed people upwards as the floors came up underneath them. There were several injured survivors who were on the lower levels of the WTC when the explosions went off in the basement. They were injured by this explosion and nothing else.

## PENTAGON

There are many unanswered questions about the attack on the Pentagon by one of the “hijacked” planes. For example, how could anyone fly a sixty ton, forty metre wide, 13 metre tall plane through an obstacle course of bridges, trees, street lights, road signs and perimeter fencing and hit the Pentagon at such an acute angle. The plane entered the building at virtually ground level, and did not damage anything beyond the Pentagon building itself?

Furthermore, how did Hani Hanjour, the supposed hijacker who was flying the plane, execute a 270 degree downward spiral towards the

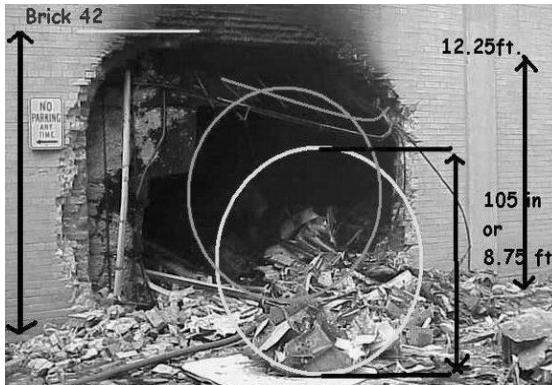


**Superimposed image of plane shows no damage to area where the wings and tail would have hit.**

Pentagon then level out and hit it so precisely at ground level. According to even the most experienced pilots this move is technically impossible? Mr Hanjour was known to be a terrible pilot who could hardly fly a small plane, in fact, his flying school instructor was quoted as saying “he didn’t care about the fact that he could not get through the course. I am still to the day amazed that he could have flown into the Pentagon...

He could not fly at all.” So what was it that hit the Pentagon? Videos from security cameras which could show what hit the Pentagon, were immediately confiscated by agents. Over 80 video recordings of the Pentagon strike are currently being withheld by the FBI. They have to this day refused to release them. One would assume that if the Pentagon was really hit by a Boeing 757, the FBI would have released the tapes.

When superimposing a plane onto the damaged site of the Pentagon, notice that there was no damage in the areas where the wings and tail section would have hit. In the wreckage, there were no seats, no luggage



and no bodies were ever found. The official explanation was that the intense heat from the jet fuel vaporised the entire plane. The plane had two Rolls Royce engines made from steal and titanium alloy and weighed six tons each. It is scientifically

impossible that twelve tons of titanium and steel were vaporised by jet fuel. The people who were on the plane were apparently identified by their finger prints and DNA, so my next question is, what kind of fire can vaporise titanium and steel but leave human bodies intact?

From the pictures taken of the crash immediately afterwards, no debris was visible indicating that a plane had crashed there and soon after, government agents in suits and ties came out and began picking up pieces of debris off the lawn outside the Pentagon. They took the debris away before crash investigators got there. No piece was too big to be picked up by hand, which is highly unusual for plane crash wreckages. The entire lawn was then covered with dirt and gravel so that any forensic evidence was literally covered up and raked over with to soil.

## SHANKSVILLE

The same applied to the plane that supposedly crashed in Shanksville. It was just a hole in the ground with what the Somerset County Coroner, Wally Miller, described as looking “like somebody just dropped a bunch of metal out of the sky. It looked like



**Shanksville crash site**

someone took a scrap truck, dug a ten foot ditch and dumped trash into it.

I stopped being a coroner after about 20 minutes, because there were no bodies there. I have not to this day seen a single drop of blood. Not a drop.” Several witnesses have reported that nothing was in the debris that looked as if a plane had crashed there.

## THE 9/11 COMMISSION

Page 172 of the 9/11 Commission report states that the US government 'has not been able to determine the source of the money for the attacks' and that the question of who paid for 9/11 is 'of little practical significance'. What a disingenuous statement. Does it not matter who paid for 9/11? Surely this is of huge consequence to the outcome of the Commission's report.

The collapse of building seven has been recognised as especially difficult to explain. In fact, the 9/11 Commission Report implicitly admitted that it could not explain the collapse of this building by not even mentioning it at all. When Bush and Cheney met with the 9/11 Commission, they did so only on their own terms: They appeared together; they were not under oath; no press or family members of the victims were allowed to attend; no recording of any kind was allowed, not even a transcript. Many feel that these two men should have been under oath, and that the families of the victims should be entitled to a transcript of the meeting with the Commission.

The final report was a unanimous report, that means, that if there is a single Commissioner who had any objection about anything, that fact would be dropped from the report. It was found out that Philip Zelikow was not only the Commission Director, but that he served on the transition team for the Bush Administration and had written a draft memo for the set up of the Bush Administration National Security Council, detailing a war strategy that was eventually used for the war in Iraq. Mr Zelikow was also a close friend of Condoleezza Rice. Thus, there is literally nothing in the report that the Bush Administration did not approve of. We can therefore understand why the Commission, under Zelikow's leadership, would ignore all the evidence that would point to the truth.

## NO WARNINGS

Following the attacks on September 11<sup>th</sup>, George W. Bush, Condoleezza Rice and Dick Cheney went on national television declaring emphatically

that they had no idea that these attacks were going to happen. “How could anybody know that they were going to fly planes into the World Trade Center” was exactly what Condoleezza Rice was quoted as saying. All three claimed that in their wildest dreams, they could never have envisaged the scenario that unfolded that day. However, NORAD has admitted that for two years before the attack, they had conducted exercises using hijacked planes as weapons and one of the targets was the World Trade Centre. So obviously someone could imagine it.

At least 12 Countries warned the United States regarding intelligence about an imminent attack on America. But George W. Bush, having just been elected into office only 4 months prior, ignored the warnings and went on a month long vacation. Perhaps he knew he had nothing to worry about?

## TERRORISM

The word Terrorism means:

1. Systematic use of terror, manifesting itself in violence or intimidation, for generating fear;

OR

2. Technique used by Governments to manipulate public opinion in order to further an agenda.

Terrorism, terrorism, terrorism! The words are hypnotically repeated and the threat of terrorism is systematically drummed into the public, along with the need for terrorism to be linked to Al Qaeda. The “War on Terror” is in our faces all the time as the inescapable focus of our existence. The ruling elite has come to see and use terrorism as the preferred means to provide social cohesion by providing an enemy image to a society in order to keep it together. According to the Neo Conservative theory, you have to have an enemy in order to have a society. This of course means that the entire social order, the political parties, intellectual life and politics in general, all base their existence on a monstrous myth.

Nearly all terror suspects detained are released without charges. But that is of course after they make it to the front pages for the world to see. The sad reality is that the Central Intelligence Agency is behind most, if not all, acts of terrorism against America. They assisted with the bombing of the World Trade Center in 1993 and in fact, paid Ahmed Salem \$1million and told him to build a bomb and give it to the foolish people

he controlled to allow them to attack the WTC. Unfortunately, there were only six people killed, which was not enough to pass the anti-terror legislation. Two years later, the “attacks” in Oklahoma City killed 168 people which was enough to get the anti-terror legislation passed, which takes away many of our constitutional rights and civil liberties. The Truth is that 9/11 was an inside operation, exercised with the intentions of authorising the doctrines and funds needed for a new level of imperial mobilization and stripping of our freedoms.

## LONDON TERROR ATTACKS

On the morning of July 7<sup>th</sup> 2005, three trains and a bus were bombed in central London, killing 56 people, one of them being a very dear friend of



mine. That morning I happened to be driving on the same road, about 50 meters behind the number 30 bus that exploded in Tavistock Square. I was stuck in this spot for at least 15 minutes before I noticed people covered in blood rushing past my car, followed by police sirens and chaos everywhere.

I was stuck in the traffic and I was going nowhere. I had been listening to the radio just moments before I noticed all the chaos as I was hoping for an update on the traffic. I was desperate to get to an appointment for which I was running late. Over the BBC radio came the notification of an “Anti-Terror Exercise” that just happened to be taking place dealing with bombing scenarios at specific stations. The announcement encouraged the public to avoid these stations if possible. A few moments later, the commentary on the radio said that there had been power surges at the exact stations already mentioned. It was only after the injured emerged on the street that reports of explosions started to surface. So effectively, the attacks happened in a fashion consistent with the exercises being run to deal with that exact same scenario. Was this just coincidence? Or was this a cover for operations orchestrated by the state?

It does seem strange that during both 9/11 and 7/7 “Anti Terror” exercises and drills were happening in the exact same fashion as was

consistent with events that transpired. Upon further investigation, after the attacks I went to Tavistock Square to lay some flowers and noticed that nowhere on the entire square is there a bus stop that is designated as a stop for the number 30 bus. The bus that exploded was actually taken out of service and put on a diversion route.

One of the many people that I knew who survived the explosions on the underground, told me that when they were evacuated he walked past the train carriage where the explosion happened. He noticed the floor of the carriage was pointing upwards inside the train carriage. This would surely indicate that there was a bomb planted under the train, not on a suicide bomber as the official story would have us believe.

## THE 9/11 and 7/7 TRUTH

Criminal elements within the US and British Government staged a “False Flag” terror attack on it’s own citizens in order to manipulate the public perception into supporting it’s agenda. They have been doing this for years. Once the evidence is weighed, it becomes more and more obvious that 9/11 and 7/7 were inside jobs. Since 9/11, military spending has increased by \$100 billion a year in the United States and the current budget for defence is over \$500 billion. The war in Iraq has cost the United States over a trillion dollars. Nearly all of the Bill of Rights have been subverted. Two “presumptive” wars have been waged, killing over a million civilians. But 9/11 was not just a staged pretext for the fictitious “War On Terror”. It was also a pretext for the war against us.

## THE WAR AGAINST US

The simplified motivating mechanics of war are consistent throughout history and are divided as follows:

**Retribution** – I am going to kill you because you killed my brother.

**Anticipation** – I am going to kill you because I killed your brother.

**Diplomacy** – I am going to kill my brother and then kill you on the pretext that your brother did it.

When viewed objectively from a historical perspective, one can see that the events of 9/11 were the classic set up using what is known as the Hegelian Dialect, which are the philosophies of German Philosopher, George Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel (1770 – 1831), who is today considered one of the most influential thinkers in modern times.



**George Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel**

Hegel's articulation and teaching concerning successive phases in the consciousness and awareness of man, is still part of the bedrock of philosophical teaching. Hegel is known for his theorem:

***'Thesis, plus Antithesis, equals Synthesis'***

David Icke, further simplified this with his term:

***'Problem, Reaction, Solution'***

The Hegelian Theorem has been used to create the pyramid structure of control, with the enlightened few at the top, pulling all the strings. This has been going on since our very beginning. How they go about controlling the world is by secretly creating a problem. The population then reacts with fear and demands a solution. The solution is to transfer power to those who originally created the problem. The Hegelian principal has been used for years to transfer power from one party to another.

## THE REALITY?

If you need a painted picture of what is happening in America at the moment which will ultimately affect the rest of the world, let us recognise how history repeats itself. In February 1933, Hitler staged a false flag attack, burning down his own German parliament built in the Reichstad, and blamed it on Communist Terrorists. In the next few weeks, Hitler passed the Enabling Act, which completely eradicated the German Constitution thereby destroying people's liberties. He then led a series of pre-emptive wars, all justified to the German people as necessary to maintain homeland security.



It is time to wake up. The people in power go out of their way to make sure we are constantly misled and manipulated through the media. They have learnt from the mistakes of those in the past who came before



**Bombing of the German Parliament**

them and now, they are very powerful. They use the media to brain wash us and the monetary system to enslave us. The majority's perception of reality, especially in the political arena, is not our own, it is indeed shrewdly imposed upon us without even knowing it.

“In religion and politics, people's beliefs and convictions are in almost every case gotten at second hand, and without examination, from authorities who have not themselves examined the questions at issue, but have taken them at second hand from other non-examiners, whose opinions about them were not worth a brass farthing.” - Mark Twain.

A good example of this is how the public at large believe that the invasion of Iraq has gone array as sectarian violence does not seem to stop. What the public fails to see is that the destabilisation of Iraq is exactly what the people behind the government want. This war has been sustained so that the region could be divided up, domination of the oil maintained, continual profits reaped for the defence and construction contractors, and most importantly, permanent military bases established to be used as a launching pad to other oil bearing, non conforming countries such as Iran and Syria.

For further implication that the civil war and destabilisation is purely intentional, in 2005 two elite British SAS officers were arrested by Iraqi police after being caught driving around in their car shooting at civilians whilst being dressed up as Arabs. After being arrested and taken to a jail in Basra. The British army immediately requested the release of these men. When the Basra Government refused, British tanks came in and

physically broke the men out from the Basra prison. This is a massive operation for just two men.

Why were they so important? Because the last thing that the people in control want is for their game plan to be given up by these two agents, who were clearly acting in the capacity of provoking trouble, or “Agent Provocateurs”. Thus, they were aware of what the inside game was.

What is the inside game? It is simple. If you wish to destroy an area, how do you do it? There are two ways. You can go in and bomb the hell out of it, but that is not very efficient. Or you can get people to kill each other and destroy their own territory, their own areas, their own farms etc. You get them to turn on each other, thus destroying themselves by **dividing** them. And of course that is when you **conquer** and then **rule**. It is important to recognise these elements, as they come up constantly. It is equally important to recognise that there are always agents feeding both sides and fuelling the conflict for the purpose of continuation of the war for profit. It is time we woke up to this reality to understand that people who try to maintain and create empires, do it by manipulating the people they are trying to conquer.

You might want to ask yourself why the entire culture is utterly saturated by mass media entertainment from all sides, while the educational system in all parts of the world continues on a downward slide. What the government pays for, the government gets. That is why more money is spent on defence rather than on educating children. The simple fact is that the government do not want your children to be educated. They do not want you to think too much. They do not want you to be capable of critical thinking so that you can figure out what really is going on. This is why we are kept stupefied by poverty in Africa. That is why our world has become so proliferated with mindless entertainments, mass media, TV shows, amusement parks, ball sports of every description, wrestling, porn, drugs, alcohol, gambling and every kind of entertainment that keeps the human mind entertained so that you do not get in the way of important people by doing too much thinking.

## CHAPTER 5

# THE DARK AGENDA

**T**he last thing the people in control want is a conscious, informed public capable of critical thinking, capable of realising there is a problem and capable of solving that problem. The problems on Earth are created by us, and indeed, only we can fix it. We absolutely have the power to fix it were it not for the fact that we are all constantly saturated with mind numbing effects of institutionalisation implemented via media, education, religion and politics. The people at the top of the pyramid seek to keep you in a distracted naive bubble while they seek to subjugate minds and physical capacities. In effect they are doing a damn good job of it. But why? What is the ultimate goal? What do they want from us?

### GLOBALIZATION

In 2005 an arrangement between the United States, Mexico and Canada was made. This arrangement, unannounced to the public, unregulated by congress, merges the United States, Mexico and Canada into one entity thereby erasing all borders. It is called the North American Union. You may want to ask yourself why you have never heard of it. You have heard of the European Union and the African Union, so why not the North American Union?

Contrary to popular belief, economic unions are not about trade agreements. In reality, it has to do with the total removal of sovereignty from these countries which will also result in a completely new currency. In the case of Africa it will be the *Afro*. In the case of the North American Union it will be called the *Amero*.

You would think that a situation like this would be on the cover of every major newspaper, until you realise that the people behind the mainstream media are the same people behind this movement. You are not told what you are not supposed to know. The North American Union is the same concept as the European Union, the African Union and the soon to be Asian Union. The same people are behind all of them, and when the time is right, these four unions will be merged together forming the final stages of a plan that these men have been working on for many years, namely a one world government. The African Union will see the whole of Africa adopting one currency called the Afro. The plan is to have this in place by 2020, but it may even be sooner. The distribution and control of the Afro would come from a centralised African Union Reserve Bank. What does this mean for the average South African?

Well, it quite literally spells disaster. One need only look at the European Union and the Euro as an example. When one country within an economic union becomes bankrupt, it relies on other countries within that union to help it out, as is happening now with Greece. The country I presently live in, namely Holland, which is already struggling, has to plug a whole bunch of money into the economy of Greece. This money is being taken out of public sector spending. Think about what would happen in Africa. With a country like Zimbabwe right next door to South Africa, the strongest economic power in Southern Africa, it would be up to South Africa to bail out countries like Zimbabwe who historically have massive inflation and problems with their currency and economy. With not enough money being available to spend on improving the quality of life of South Africa's existing population, the situation is only bound to get worse when South Africa is funnelling its public sector money into supporting other failing countries in its economic union.

Whether or not we are aware of it, an empire is being built and like all the empires of the past that were built on the military and slavery, this Hidden Global Dark Empire is no different. The Romans, the British, the French, the Greeks, the Spaniards, all knew what they were trying to do. They aimed to spread their empires and often used reasons like religion or spreading civilization. The big difference is that back then, all the people who were part of these different empires knew that this was going on. The majority of people out there today do not have a clue and do not make the connection with all the chaos that we are currently

experiencing. This chaos is a symptom of the global war on all of us, as the corporate elite globalize the world through enslavement means.

The Patriot Act, Homeland Security, The Military Tribunals Act, Transport Security Administration, media censorship and all other legislations, are all completely and entirely designed to limit our civil liberties and limit your ability to fight back against what is coming. Currently in South Africa, your homes can be searched without a warrant and without you being home. You can in turn be arrested with no charges being revealed to you, detained indefinitely with no access to a lawyer and legally tortured all under the suspicion that you might be a terrorist. Basically you have absolutely no rights and the state can do what they like to you irrespective of whether or not they have any evidence. This is the power of the coming One World Government that is slowly seeping into all governmental structures as it standardizes policies and laws before consolidating under one governmental structure.

So if a One World Government is being built, who is going to lead it? For now, let's call them the Corporatocracy. They are the next level up which controls the government. The Corporatocracy are a group of individuals that run big corporations, control the media and control the politicians by supporting their campaigns. Companies and organisations such as JP Morgan Chase, World Trade Organization, Halliburton, World Bank, International Monetary Fund, Viacom, News Corporation, Anglo American, to name a few are all part of this network. The people within the Corporatocracy are not elected and they do not serve a limited term. Within the Corporatocracy, you can not tell if a guy is working for the a corporation or the government because they are always moving back and forth between the two, such as Dick Cheney did as Vice President and CEO of Halliburton; or a president who is in the oil business, or millionaire businessmen who became the Mayor of New York.

There are always people from big money business taking on big positions of responsibility and they as a result, treat the country like a business. They are there to maximise profit, and South Africa is no different. Cecil John Rhodes is the most obvious example of this in South Africa while he was Prime Minister of the Cape. In addition so too was Sir Ernest Oppenheimer, who became the Mayor of Kimberley, which just happened to be the diamond producing capital of the world. The Oppenheimers just happened to be in the Diamond mining business. All governments are modelled similarly, with the "shadow" governing powers being mostly invisible as they merge between business and politics. Policies are basically forged by the Corporatocracy, which in South Africa would be mostly the Oppenheimers, who own 80% of the South African economy. Through the Corporatocracy these policies are

presented to the government and then the government makes it law. You can bet your bottom dollar that all policies are about making more money, and has nothing to do with benefiting or protecting the rights of the individual. The close relationship between business and government has never been hidden, yet we as a society tend to forget that they do indeed work together under one primary unifying unspoken assumption, to maximise profits regardless of the social and environmental costs.

The Corporatocracy keep the majority of the world population in servitude through perpetual debt, inflation and interest. As the Oppenheimers own 80% of the Johannesburg Stock Exchange, they are able to control the debt, inflation and interest cycle in South Africa. The World Bank, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), and the African Development Bank serve this purpose on a global scale. This is done by putting a country in debt either by it's own indiscretions or by corrupting the leader of that country which has very obviously happened in South Africa. The Corporatocracy then impose certain conditionalities or structural adjustment policies consisting of the following:

Currency devaluation – when the value of a currency drops, so does everything valued in it, this makes indigenous products and resources vulnerable to predator countries at a fraction of their worth as is the case with many African and South American Countries.

Large funding cuts for social programs - these usually consist of education and health care, compromising the integrity and welfare of the society and leaving certain demographics of the population vulnerable to exploitation and disease.

Privatisation of state owned enterprises – this means that socially important systems can be purchased and regulated for profit. For example, in 1999 the World Bank insisted that the Bolivian Government sell its water company systems of its third largest city to a subsidiary of an American owned company called Bechtel. Water bills for the already impoverished local residents sky-rocketed. If anybody has seen Quantum of Solace, this exact situation is what this particular James Bond story line was based on. Citizens were paying more than half their income just to get

clean drinking water. It wasn't until full scale revolt by the citizens that the trade contract was nullified.

Trade Liberalization is the opening up of the economy by removing all restriction on foreign trade. This allows for a number of abusive economic manifestations such as transnational corporations bringing in cheaper mass produced products and undercutting indigenous production and ruining the local economy.

An example of this is in Jamaica, which, after accepting loans and conditionalities from the World Bank, lost it's biggest cash crop market to cheaper foreign imports. Today countless farmers are out of work because they are unable to compete with the big corporations.

Another variation of this is the creation of many seemingly unnoticed, unregulated, inhumane sweat shop factories which take advantage of the imposed economic hardship to manufacture labels such as Ralph Lauren, Tommy Hilfiger and Gap. Additionally, due to production deregulation, environmental destruction is perpetual as a country's resources are often exploited by indifferent corporations while deliberately outputting large amounts of pollution.

The largest environmental lawsuit in the history of the world, is being bought forward by 30 000 Amazonian Ecuadorian people against Texaco. Texaco deliberately dumped industrial waste along it's coast, as they did not want to waste money arranging for proper disposal. One has to wonder, how a company that takes in billions in profits every year, struggled to find money to preserve the environment. Or perhaps they just did not care. What kind of people do not care about the planet they live on? Remember this question because you will find out later.

Looking at the record of the World Bank, an institution that claims to help poor counties alleviate poverty, it has done nothing but increase poverty and increase the wealth gap while corporate profits soar. Even the Joint Economic Committee of the US Congress admitted that there is only around a 40% success rate on all World Bank Projects. Here are some examples of this:

In 1960, the income gap between 20% of the worlds richest counties and 20% of the worlds poorest countries was 30:1. In 2008 it was 90:1, three times more.

People always think that South Africa is so bad, but the whole world is getting poorer, even the most capitalistic.

Between 1970 – 1985, The Gross National Product in the USA rose by 40%, but the poverty rate increased by 17%. In the last 20 years, this has increased to 28%. The United States was always thought to be one of the wealthiest economies in the world. If this is what the statistics are here, imagine what it is for the rest of the world. Well lets not imagine, lets have a look at the facts.

From 1985 – 2008, those across the world living on less than one dollar a day rose by 25%, while inflation is at all time high and the value of each individual dollar gets less and less, which means that less can be obtained for that dollar.

Much of this deliberate impoverishing is done by the World Bank. In the 60's, the World Bank intervened in Ecuador supplying large loans. During the next 30 years, poverty grew from 50% to 70%, and unemployment grew from 15% to 70%, whilst public debt went from \$240 million to \$16 billion. What makes this all the more tragic is that the share of resources allocated to the poor went from 20% to 6%. By 2000, 50% of Ecuador's national budget went to paying it's debt with the World Bank.

It is important to understand that the World bank is controlled by agents of the Vatican, whilst pursuing Vatican interests. The World Bank holds veto powers over decisions about who get loans, as it is the largest provider of capital on the planet. And where do they get this money from? That's right, they made it out of thin air from the Fractional Reserve Banking System, and then use that money to enslave countries with debt. Economic slavery is the modern method of slavery, where the chains and shackles are invisible, and the sheeple are hypnotised into thinking they are free.

Of the top 100 economies as based on annual GDP, 51 are corporations and 47 of that 51 are American corporations. Wal-Mart, Exxon Mobil, and Ford Motors are more economically powerful than, Poland, Norway, Indonesia, South Africa and Saudi Arabia to name a few. It is important to point out here that we must not be ignorant and believe that power is in politics. Power is in money, and companies with more money than countries, also have more power.

Taken cumulatively, the integration of the world as a whole, particularly in terms of economic globalization and the mythic qualities



of “free market” capitalism, represents a veritable “empire” in its own right. Few have been able to escape the “structural adjustments” and “conditionalities” of the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund, or the arbitrations of the World Trade Organization. These are the international financial institutions that, however inadequate, still determines what economic globalization means. As the protected trade barriers are broken down, the currencies of the world will be merged together while being manipulated in foreign markets. We can see it happening today. State economies are being overturned in favour of global capitalism. The end result will be a global monopoly of all sectors. We are already so far down the path towards globalization that we will, in our lifetime, see integration of all national economies in the world into a single globe, free market system and one world currency.

Due to the fact that the world’s money markets are controlled by a handful of business powers who dominate the natural resources we need to live by while controlling the money we need to obtain these resources, we are going to end up in a world not based on human life but financial and corporate power. We can see this happening already.

## THE REAL TERRORISTS

As the inequality grows, naturally more and more people are becoming desperate, and so the establishment was forced to come up with a new way to deal with anyone who challenges the system. They gave birth to the concept of “terrorists” in much the same way communism was marketed as the perceived threat at one time. It was created for very much the same purpose. The term terrorist is an empty distinction designed for any person or group who chooses to challenge the establishment. This should not be confused with the fictional Al Qaida. According to Robin Cook, the Former British Foreign Secretary:

“There is no Islamic army or terrorist group called Al Qaida. And any informed intelligence officer knows this. But there is a propaganda campaign to make the public believe in the presence of an identified entity...”

So if there is no perceived enemy, why did the department of defence receive \$162 billion dollars for the so called global “War on Terror”? In 2004, the number of people killed by a significant act of international

terrorism was 1907 people. 70 of them were American. Using 70 as the number of people who die in terrorist acts on average every year, which is more than proportionate and somewhat generous, it is interesting to note that over 150 people a year die in the US from peanut allergies. It is also worthwhile mentioning that the leading cause of death in the USA is Coronary Heart Disease related to smoking and obesity. The governments allocation of fund for research on this disease was £3billion. Heart disease kills 6600 times more Americans annually than terrorism does.

These so called counter terrorism movements of course have nothing to do with social protection and everything to do with preserving the establishment amongst the growing anti-American sentiment both domestically and internationally which is legitimately founded on the greed based corporate empire expansion that is exploiting the world. The true terrorists of our world do not sneak around in the dark and scream “Allahu Akbar” before blowing themselves up. The true terrorists of our world wear \$5000 suits and work in the highest positions of government, finance and business. They get driven around in fancy cars with tinted windows and attend secret meetings where no press is allowed and quite literally get away with mass murder in front of our very eyes.

So what do we do? How do we stop the system of greed and corruption that has so much momentum and power? If you go back through history to the Roman Empire, Nazi Germany, and the Soviet Union, it is always the same. It is claimed that the Empire wants to create a Utopia for the average person, when in fact, history always shows that it does the exact opposite. The Empire has never been created with the intention to make the world better for all. It has always been created by people who lust for power and control, and thus created the Empire from a very dark place. This is why I refer to it as the Dark Empire.

Conquest and Empire is as old as civilization and can be traced all the way back to King Nimrod of Babylon. Nimrod’s bloodline moved through Egypt, Greece, the Romans, the British and American leaders. They all built empires with the ultimate aim of controlling the world. The Roman system still dominates the world today under the Holy Roman Empire, the very dark core of the Hidden Empire. Complex governmental systems were developed as a front to control the diverse populations and much slaughter was committed in the name of Catholic Christianity. The world was literally conquered with the cross in one hand and sword in the other.

During the period between the fifteenth and nineteenth century, what appeared like new empires emerged, but they were just different fronts of the same of Dark Hidden Empire. This can be seen by the way they continued to wage war for supremacy. These wars, as well as the nobility, and the thriving merchant class, were financed by a handful of private

banks. Many of the great money houses would hedge their bets and finance both sides of the war. This brings us right up to the major financial controlling interests of the world.

The **Rothschild family**, known as **The House of Rothschild**, is a European family of German Jewish origin that established European banking and finance houses from the late eighteenth century. Five lines of the Austrian branch of the family were elevated into the Austrian Nobility being given hereditary baronies of the Habsburg Empire by Emperor Francis II in 1816. The British branch of the family was elevated into the British Nobility at the request of Queen Victoria. It has been argued that during the 19th century the family possessed by far the largest private fortune in the world, as well as in modern world history. It has been said that they own half the world's wealth.

Historian Paul Johnson writes:

'[T]he Rothschilds are elusive. There is no book about them that is both revealing and accurate. Libraries of nonsense have been written about them. For this the family is largely to blame. A woman who planned to write a book entitled *Lies about the Rothschilds* abandoned it, saying: "It was relatively easy to spot the lies, but it proved impossible to find out the truth". The family is highly secretive... They kept no more documentation than was necessary. They systematically destroyed their papers...All the same, the salient facts about the Rothschilds are clear enough. They were a product of the Napoleonic Wars, just as the first phase of large-scale Jewish finance was a product of the Thirty Year War, and for the same reason: in wartime, Jewish creativity comes to the fore and gentile prejudice goes to the rear. In all essentials, the family fortune was created by Nathan Mayer Rothschild in London.'

Paul Johnson notes that prior to the beginning of the revolutionary wars in France in the mid-1790s, European merchant banking was dominated by non-Jews, including the "Barings of London, the Hopes of Amsterdam, and the Gebruder Bethmann of Frankfurt". The financial demands of war quickly expanded the money-raising market and so opened room for newcomers, including a German-Jewish group with the

Oppenheims, Oppenheimers, Rothschilds, Heines, and Mendelssohns among them. The family's rise to European prominence began in 1744, with the birth of Mayer Amschel Rothschild in Frankfurt am Main, Germany, the son of Amschel Moses Rothschild (born circa 1710), a money changer, who had traded with the Prince of Hesse. Mayer developed a finance house and spread his empire by installing each of his five sons in European cities to conduct business.

Unlike the court Jews of earlier generations, who had helped finance and manage European noble houses, but often lost their winnings through violence or expropriation, the new kind of international firm created by the Rothschilds became impervious to local attacks. Despite newly acquired but largely illusionary Jewish rights, when anti-Semitic violence broke out in many parts of Germany during the Hep-Hep riots in 1819 and again during the revolutions of 1848, the assaults on the Rothschild house in Frankfurt caused no real difference in their international operations. Their assets were no longer held there as they were held in financial instruments, circulating through the world as stocks, bonds and debts. Changes made by the Rothschilds completed a process that Jewish bankers and merchants had been working on for centuries, which was how to insulate their lawful property from the ravages of local violence. Their real wealth was beyond the reach of the mob and the greedy monarchs, because they had the backing and protection of the Vatican.

Another essential part of Mayer Rothschild's strategy for future success was to keep control of their businesses in family hands, allowing them to maintain full discretion about the size of their wealth and their business achievements. Around 1906, the Jewish Encyclopedia noted:

'The practice initiated by the Rothschilds of having several brothers of a firm establish branches in the different financial centres was followed by other Jewish financiers, like the Bishchoffsheims, Pereires, Seligmans, Lazards, and others, and these financiers by their integrity and financial skill obtained credit not alone with their Jewish confrères, but with the banking fraternity in general. By this means Jewish financiers obtained an increasing share of international finance during the middle and last quarter of the nineteenth century. The head of the whole group was the Rothschild family...'

It also states:

'Of more recent years, non-Jewish financiers have learned the same cosmopolitan method, and, on the

whole, the control is now rather less than more in Jewish hands than formerly.'

Following a royal and aristocratic technique, which also was copied later by business dynasties such as the Du Pont family, Mayer Rothschild successfully kept the fortune in the family with carefully arranged marriages, including between first and second cousins. However, by the later 19th century, almost all Rothschilds had started to marry outside the family, usually into the aristocracy or other financial dynasties. His sons were:

- Amschel Mayer Rothschild (1773–1855): Frankfurt, died childless, passed to sons of Salomon and Calmann
- Salomon Mayer Rothschild(1774–1855): Vienna
- Nathan Mayer Rothschild (1777–1836): London
- Calmann Mayer Rothschild(1788–1855): Naples
- Jakob Mayer Rothschild (1792–1868): Paris

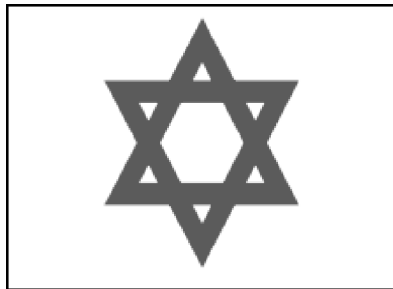
The Rothschild coat of arms contains a clenched fist with five arrows symbolizing the five sons of Mayer Rothschild, a reference to Psalm 127:

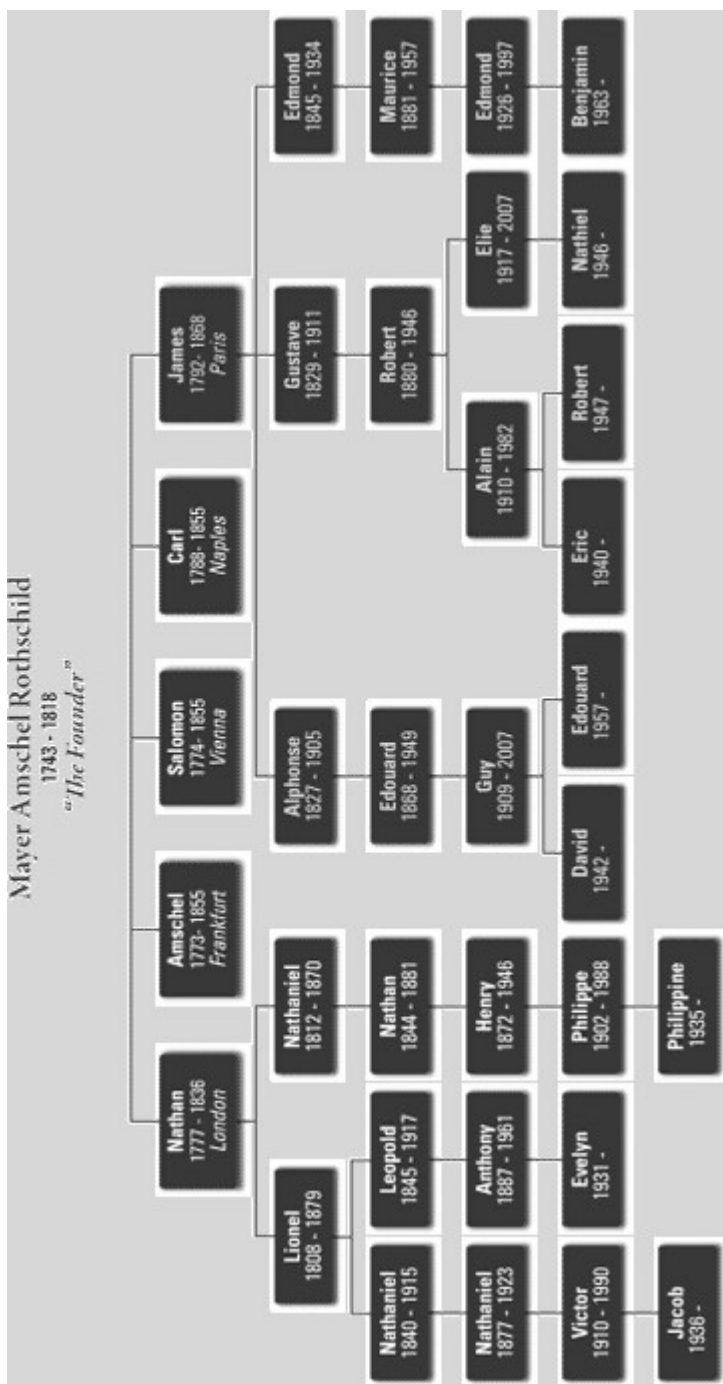


'Like arrows in the hands of a warrior'.

The family motto appears below the shield, in Latin, *Concordia, Integritas, Industria*, which means Harmony, Integrity, Industry. The German family name means "Red Shield", and originates from a flag with a red six pointed star that was hung outside the family home.

Today, it would be spelled "Rotschild", and is pronounced approximately ROT-shillt in German, not wroth(s)-child as it is in English. The surname "Rotschild" is not uncommon in Germany, and the vast majority of the bearers of the name are





unrelated to this family. Moreover, the German surnames "Rothschild" and "Rothchild" are not related to the Protestant surname "Rothchilds" from the United Kingdom.

The Rothschilds already possessed a very significant fortune before the start of the Napoleonic Wars which lasted from 1803 to 1815, and the family had gained pre-eminence in the bullion trade by this time. From London in 1813 to 1815, Nathan Mayer Rothschild was instrumental in almost single-handedly financing the British war effort, the French war effort, financing the shipment of bullion to the Duke of Wellington's armies across Europe, as well as arranging the payment of British financial subsidies to their Continental allies. In 1815 alone, the Rothschilds provided £9.8 million (at 1815 currency rates - a huge sum in today's money) in subsidy loans to Britain's continental allies.

The brothers helped co-ordinate Rothschild activities across the continent and the family developed a network of agents, shippers and couriers to transport gold across war-torn Europe. The family network was also to provide Nathan Rothschild with political and financial information ahead of his peers, thereby giving him an advantage in the markets and rendering the house of Rothschild still more invaluable to the British government.

On the 18<sup>th</sup> June 1815, agents of the British arm of the **Rothschild** family looked on as Emperor Napoleon Bonaparte fought desperately to save his army from the British. A Rothschild agent was able to get the news of Napoleons defeat at the hands of Lord Wellington to Nathan Rothschild with the use of carrier pigeons. This was a full 20 hours before the news hit London. Nathan, the head of the British arm of the Rothschild family, put out the rumour to the London Stock Exchange that Napoleon had won the war, and as a result, stocks plunged by 98%. Whilst everyone was fretting themselves awaiting the French army to take London, Lord Rothchild busied himself with the purchase of near enough the entire British economy for pennies. When the news of Napoleons defeat finally arrived, stocks soared and Amschel Mayer Rothschild became the undisputed ruler of Britain and all of her dominions. The Rothschild dynasty has owned the British economy ever since.

*"Let me issue and control a country's currency, and I care not who makes its laws" - Amschel Mayer Rothschild*

## GLOBALISATION

Hundreds of years of practice have made the British experts at hiding their empire behind puppet governments and councils. In the name of stopping all future conflicts, they proposed that countries should join a League of Nations at the end of World War I, on the pretence of the League being an organisation to stop a war of that magnitude from ever happening again. Their true intentions for the League was for it to serve as a framework for a One World government.

The League convened in Paris in 1919, but many nations recognised it as a threat to their sovereignty and refused to join. Frustrated by the US congress blocking the League of Nations, British Intelligence with the help of the Rockefeller family, set up the Council of Foreign Relations (CFR) in New York City in 1921. The CFR recruited the very best and brightest of American life to support the growth of the Anglo American empire. The CFR's stated mission is to abolish all states in favour of an all powerful, one world government, administered by a tiny elite.

In the build up to World War II and during the conflict, the bankers initiated, aided and financed both sides of the conflict. After the rise of the Third Reich, Europe lay in ruins. Once again the Elite claimed that only global governance could save humanity from certain destruction. And this time, the Elite would succeed in setting up their world body.

In April 1945 in San Francisco, the United Nations was founded by the victors of World War II. The United Nations complex was then built in New York City, on land donated by John D. Rockefeller. Shortly after the Elite established the United Nations as their base in the United States, the newly formed World Council began their next phase in their plan, which was the incremental formation of continental superstates. The first step in their trilateral plan, was the union of Continental Europe through the establishment of the Trilateral Commission. Unifying Europe had been tried many times and was extremely unpopular. Where Napoleon and Hitler had gone about the process and failed by using force, the Globalists would succeed using stealth. The British spearheaded the Council of Europe in 1945 and claimed to only establish trade ties between European nations. It's true intention was the formation of a European super state, which is now known as the **European Union**.

## THE AFRICAN UNION

The African Union (AU) is a union consisting of 54 African states. The only state not in the AU is Morocco. The AU was established on 9 July



2002, and was formed as a successor to the Organisation of African Unity. The African Union claims that among its leading institutions are:

1. To accelerate the political and socio-economic integration of the continent
2. To promote and define Africa's common position on issues of interest to the continent and its people
3. To achieve peace and security in Africa
4. To promote democratic institutions, good governance and human rights.

This is all extremely laughable because they have failed on most grounds already. In fact their chief tenant being the African Development Bank. It was established in 1964 with the intentions of promoting economic and social development in Africa. It provides loans and grants to African Governments and private companies investing in African Union countries. The African Development Bank claims to have a public interest mandate to reduce poverty and promote sustainable development, but half of sub Saharan Africa lives on less than one dollar a day, and AIDS is rampant. In fact, recent studies conducted by the World Bank and the African Development Bank concluded that the United Nations Millennium Development Goals, which is to reduce the number of people living in poverty and without access to portable water by half by 2015, will in most cases not be attained.

In fact, these institutions have nothing to do with creating a better world for you and me. Instead they are about making money, which is very obvious when one looks at the chronic failures of all apparent efforts to reduce global poverty. African countries take out massive loans from the African Development Bank in order to fund development in their own country as they are heavily impoverished. Then these impoverished countries are forced to pay back vast sums which comes primarily from tax payer money to the African Development Bank with interest. If a country can no longer manage to pay off its debt, thus defaulting, the conditionalities set up in the loan contracts give the African Development Bank the right to seize assets and resources within the country. If you think this is bad, don't forget that the money that the African Development Bank lends out, is made up of thin air.

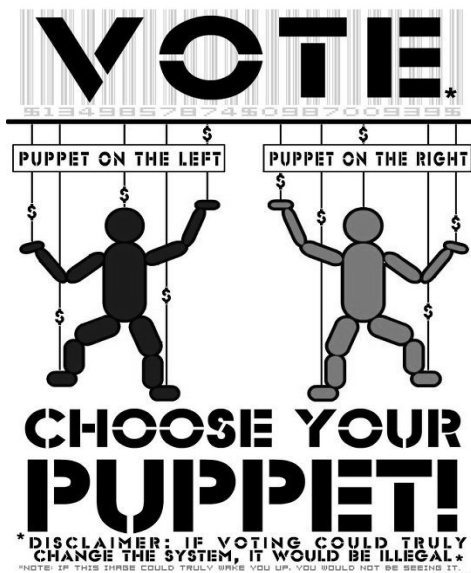
## THE HIDDEN EMPIRE

Having spoken to and interviewed several South African researchers, writers, journalists and activists, it has become more and more apparent

to me that for the last century at least, South Africa has been a global testing ground for international politics. Many strategies developed by the various agencies that assist in controlling the world, have been tested in South Africa. The South African population have indeed been political lab rats to the Powers That Be for well over a century.

South Africa really is a shining example of how to keep the wealthiest country in the world with regard to resources, absolutely stupefied by poverty, and blinded by ignorance. Another example of this is how the system of concentration camps was first used in South Africa during the Second Freedom War, also known as the Second Anglo-Boer War. Although internment camps had been used before, this system of starvation and neglect created the term “Concentration Camps”. The idea of the concentration camps used by the Nazis came straight out of South Africa. The Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) has such internment camps built in various countries, just waiting for what comes next.

This is why I am bound and determined to get the world’s attention focused on what is going on in South Africa, because their country may be next. The simple fact is that the world has ignored the plea of Africa for too long now. When I have approached commissioning editors of major television networks with productions which focused on the plight of Africa, I was readily told “ Nobody gives a shit about Africa. The last program we did of this nature got such low viewing figures that we can’t sell the advertising space to make funding the production worth while”. Well it is high time the world sat up and had a look at South Africa, because it is the key to ending the global conspiracy.



I am sure it is absolutely no surprise to many who live in South Africa when I say that Jacob Zuma is just a puppet for a greater power. How can a man with a Standard 5 (seventh year) primary school education run a country with as many problems and dynamics as South Africa? There is clearly other more intelligent forces at work controlling things from behind the scenes.

I was met with utter hostility when I told fellow

South Africans recently that voting in the multi-party elections was a waste of time, because no matter who you vote for, the Hidden Empire still rules because they control all major political parties on all sides of an election. Thus the out come of any given election is also most likely controlled in accordance with a carefully scripted agenda.

The simple fact is that politics is an illusory game to give people the false impression that they are living in a democracy, and not a dictatorship. Through much main stream media propaganda, people have been led to believe that “Democracy equals freedom”, when in reality, democracy is nothing more than a multi-party dictatorship. South Africans have been led to believe that they are paying taxes to employ a government they chose through general elections, when reality the government does not work for us, but for a higher power.

To explain this in simple terms, a *democracy* is when a government fears it's people. A *tyranny* is when the people fear it's government. The leaders of our country are meant to be public servants. the government should be fearing us because we pay their salaries through taxes. The people are their employers, but in reality, the average South African is kept at the edge of their seats, often in anguish and fear of the government and it's next radical move or corrupt action. This nervousness is perfectly understandable when you look at the extremes that the South African population has had to endure over the course of the last century.

As we know, Jacob Zuma is definitely not running the country. So how is it being run? The truth is that like the American government, the South African government is run through what is known as “think tank” organisations. In America there is the Council on Foreign Relations. In Britain there is the Royal Institute of International Affairs. In Europe we have the Bilderberg Group. And in South Africa, we have the South African Institute of International Affairs.

These think tank groups are usually well disguised and tucked away on University Campuses. It makes perfect sense to do so, as a University seems to be the most discrete place to hide a “think tank” organisation. Just for the reader's reference, if and when you come across any literature naming any organisation as a “think tank” organisation, it usually means that organisation is involved in thinking about ways to implement the Global Control Agenda. They are NOT thinking about how to make the world a better place for the average person in the street.

## THE BILDERBERG GROUP

It is claimed that the original Bilderberg conference was held at the Hotel

de Bilderberg near Arnhem in The Netherlands, from 29 to the 31<sup>st</sup> May 1954. However, in reality this was the first time that this group was discovered meeting in secret. There were many meetings before that, but since then, this group has been known as the Bilderberg Group. Furthermore, their meetings are now held in different places every year.



**Bilderberg Hotel where the first meeting was held in 1954**

It was initiated by several people, including Joseph Retinger, a Polish politician, concerned about the growth of anti-Americanism in Western Europe, who proposed an international conference at which leaders from European countries and the United States would be brought together with the aim of promoting understanding between the cultures of

United States of America and Western Europe.

Retinger approached Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, who agreed to promote the idea, together with Belgian Prime Minister, Paul Van Zeeland, and the head of Unilever at that time, the Dutchman Paul Rijkens. Prince Bernhard in turn contacted Walter Bedell Smith, then head of the CIA, who asked Eisenhower adviser C. D. Jackson to deal with the suggestion. The guest list was to be drawn up by inviting two attendees from each nation.



**Prince Bernard of the Netherlands in 1942**

The success of the meeting led the organizers to arrange an annual conference. A permanent Steering Committee was established, with Retinger appointed as permanent secretary. As well as organizing the conference, the steering committee also maintained a register of attendee names and contact details, with the aim of creating an informal network of individuals who could call upon one another in a private capacity. Conferences were held in France, Germany, and Denmark over the following three years. In 1957, the first U.S. conference was

held in St. Simon, Georgia, with \$30,000 from the Ford Foundation. The foundation supplied additional funding of \$48,000 in 1959, and \$60,000 in 1963.

The Dutch economist Ernst van der Beugel took over as permanent secretary in 1960 upon the death of Retinger. Prince Bernhard continued to serve as the meeting's chairman until 1976. There was no conference that year but meetings resumed in 1977 under Alec Douglas-Home, the former British Prime Minister. He was followed in turn by Walter Scheel, ex-President of West Germany, Eric Roll, former head of SG Warburg and Lord Carrington, former Secretary-General of NATO.

Jonathan Duffy, writing in BBC News *Online Magazine* about the activities of the Bilderberg Group, states:

'No reporters are invited in and while confidential minutes of meetings are taken, names are not noted... In the void created by such aloofness, an extraordinary conspiracy theory has grown up around the group that alleges the fate of the world is largely decided and controlled by elitist intellectuals dominated by members of the Bilderberg group, whose policies would pave the way for global conquest.'

The Bilderberg Group is officially listed as having premises at the University of Leiden in The Netherlands. I recently made a trip to the University of Leiden to find these premises for myself, but nobody on campus seemed to have heard of it, nor was the organisation listed at any of the various campus sites of Leiden University. Despite this, I saw at least a dozen black Mercedes Benz vehicles with dark tinted windows and blue licence plates (which in The Netherlands indicates Government, or officials of the State, or of importance) driving past as I walked around the various campus sites. I don't imagine these vehicles were packed with students, and I am sure that the lecturers don't make enough money to be chauffeured around in black Mercs. From the few glimpses of



**The picture is taken with my Blackberry. Notice the blacked out windows of this section of the University as well water surrounding it with much building works going on for security. This could very likely be the headquarters of Bilderberg**

the folks inside these cars that I could get through the tinted windows, they were all dressed in black suits, and had rather serious looks on their faces. This was a vast contrast to the happy, vibrant campus culture that was visible in plain, and dressed in casual summer clothes.

Who were these people? The only logical conclusion that I could come to is that they were in some way part of the Bilderberg Group and they were preparing for the upcoming annual Bilderberg meeting which happened in Switzerland two weeks after the trip I made to their “unofficial headquarters” in the hopes that I could get an invite to the meeting. Needless to say I was unsuccessful.

## SOUTH AFRICA’S COVERT GOVERNMENT

In much the same way, the South African Institute of International Affairs is openly touted as a government “think tank”, and of course, also



The east campus of Wits University as seen from the north of the campus

has premises on a university campus. The “think tank” organisation that is the SAIIA, can be found at the University of Witwatersrand (also known as Wits University).

The deputy chairman of the SAIIA is **Moeletsi Mbeki**, who is also the younger brother of former South

African President Thabo Mbeki, and son of a major front man for the African National Congress, Govan Mbeki. Moeletsi Mbeki was born on 30 November 1945 and is also a political economist. Moeletsi Mbeki has a strong background in journalism, with a resume that includes a Harvard University Nieman Fellowship and time at the BBC. He often acts as a political commentator in South Africa, and is the author of a paper titled *Perpetuating Poverty in Sub-Saharan Africa*, published on 30 June 2005 by International Policy Network. He was a media consultant for the ANC in the '90s, and is currently the chairman of



**Moeletsi Mbeki**

Endomol South Africa, a TV production house, and KMM Review Publishing in Africa. He has also been director of Comazar, which rehabilitates and grants concessions to railway networks in Africa. He has written articles for the Cato Institute, a American based libertarian **think tank**.

The SAIIA is the well distanced intermediary organisation that advises the government so that it falls in line with international policy, and thus takes instruction from the Hidden Empire on how to go about advising the South African government. The SAIIA is funded by a number of private companies, Anglo American being one as well as the World Bank being one of the largest, if not the largest contributor to it's running costs which run into the millions of Rands. It is important to note however, that the SAIIA is just the first covert layer of remote government by the Hidden Empire. Much like Britain has MI5 and MI6, America has the FBI and the CIA, so South Africa too has it's own secret intelligence service which is instrumental in the running of the country. They form a direct link to the ultimate powers behind the Hidden Empire.

The South African Secret Service (SASS) was formed in 1995 following the first multi-cultural elections. It was created to take over the function from the now defunct National Intelligence Service (NIS), with domestic intelligence responsibilities being taken up by it's partner agency, the National Intelligence Agency of South Africa (NIA). Both the SASS and NIA were created as part of the Intelligence act of 1994.

Unsurprisingly, the agency is very secretive about it's operations, and very few details ever reach the public. However, the SASS claims to be focused on two main areas: the activities of Al Qaeda and similar groups abroad in relation to South Africa's security, and the activities of illegal South African mercenaries, most especially in parts of Iraq and Africa. This however is just a smoke screen. In reality, the SASS don't give a damn about mercenaries, nor about Al Qaeda. For a start, they have plenty of problems with killings going on in their own country to have to worry about a handful of mercenaries in other countries. Even if they are South African citizens. It is in fact believed that most of the rogue mercenaries out there are former agents of the SASS, which is why they have been charged with cleaning up their own mess. Secondly, Al Qaeda is not a group of Muslim Extremists, it is a CIA funded network for facilitating "False Flag" terror operations much like 9/11 (we will cover this in more detail later).

The service is run by a Director-General, who is also a member of the National Intelligence Co-ordinating Committee (NICOC), to which he reports. Thus, the question remains, what is the true function of the SASS

and NICOC? In order to answer that question we need to look at intelligence agencies throughout the world, because those who control the information, are the ones who control everything else.



# CHAPTER 6

## THE VATICAN

**T**he various governments of the world are nothing more than puppets playing a game of distraction on the global stage of politics, and South Africa is no different. Our governments have no real power and can make no real decisions. It actually does not matter whom we vote for, because the real controllers of planet Earth control all parties in any given election. Indeed, the true power lies behind the government leaders who are merely puppets for a fraudulent political institution, as the world is really run by those that I have referred to several times as the Hidden Empire. They are the hidden hand manipulating and controlling government affairs, whilst following a very dark agenda. This Hidden Empire is a complex web of ancient family dynasties, religious and financial institutions, secret societies such as the Freemasons and Papal Knights, and it is all headed up from Vatican City.

Many people who have read Dan Brown's novels, or who have seen *Angels and Demons*, or *Tomb Raider*, may have heard of secretive groups such as the Knights Temple and the Illuminati, or the illuminated ones, the ones with the knowledge and the power. Such a group does exist as there is overwhelming supporting evidence for this. They are just another layer within the controlling forces in the Hidden Empire.

There is very little documentation that exists about the ties of the Illuminati to South Africa, as few from abroad seem to take interest in researching South Africa's affairs. There has not yet been many South African insiders or whistle blowers coming forward with information, or if they have, they have been silenced. But we need not look far to find the

clues that build the picture of how South Africa ties into the global conspiracy.

It is a matter of public record in South Africa's history, that top Voortrekkers such as Piet Retief, belonged to the Freemasonic Order of the Old Dutch Goedehoop and they spread Masonic symbolism wherever they founded towns. There are only a few brief references in some biographical literature to a secret group that controls South Africa that nobody is allowed to talk about. This group is fleetingly referred to as "Wyse Manne", which is Afrikaans for "Wise Men". One of the elusive recorded references to the secret controllers of South Africa, is in a book called "Dokument X", by Gunther Schicklgruber, which is written in Afrikaans. The book is a compilation of information from spies and informants during the Apartheid era. The mysterious "Wyse Manne" come up again in a publication by South African journalist, Chris Steyn-Barlow in a tell all book entitled "Publish and be Damned". The memoirs of this reporter point out that when the "Wyse Manne" were mentioned in the main-stream media, the claims of their existence were quickly dismissed as fairytales by the very people who had made the claims in the first place. Helen Zille being one of those people.

So who are the "Wyse Manne"? The Wyse Manne are a group of industrialists including members of the Oppenheimer family, select Black liberationists and former Broederbond members, and no doubt, other high ranking elitists and financial powers. The Wyse Manne controlled the super Afrikaner Broederbond (which had Nazi ties) during Apartheid, and they also control the ANC after Apartheid. The Wyse Manne are also the ones behind the rise to power of Democratic Alliance leader, Helen Zille, and they control South African politics to this very day for the same Hidden Empire that the rest of the world is subject to.

South Africa indeed has it's very own secret services and intelligence network, complete with a division much like the CIA run Al Qaeda, which focuses on the creation of Agent Provocateurs. These are, as the name suggests, agents created for the purpose of provoking trouble. As we have already established, Al Qaeda is NOT a bunch of Muslim extremists who want to bring a Jihad (holy war) on all non-Muslims. In fact Al Qaeda is nothing more than a CIA network of agents trained to facilitate "false flag" operations much like the atrocities of 9/11, and thus, they are provokers of trouble. In much the same way, South Africa has it's very own special secret unit of "Agent Provocateurs", whose purpose, it appears, is to provoke trouble by stirring up racial and religious tension and hatred among South Africans. The African National Congress Youth League leader, Julius Malema, is one such agent.

Another iconic South African known as Pik Botha, who was South Africa's Foreign Minister, was one of our very top secret agents. In fact, in most cases, you will almost always find that the Foreign Minister or Minister of Foreign Affairs is closely affiliated with the international intelligence community. Although Pik Botha is a far cry from anything remotely "James Bond-esque", he was in contact and working with Israeli Mossad, British Secret Services, Central Intelligence Agency and the Russian run KGB. This may seem on the surface that Pik Botha was a triple agent playing for all sides, or playing sides against each other, but this is where one needs to pay close attention.

At the very highest levels of government and intelligence there are no sides. In fact, the International Intelligence community is controlled by the Knights of Malta, who are in turn are controlled by the **Jesuits** for the Papacy and the Roman Catholic Church.

## THE JESUITS

The Society of Jesus is an all male Military order of the Roman Catholic church, and it's members are called Jesuits and are also known colloquially as "God's Marines". The Jesuits claim to be involved in evangelical work and apostolic ministry in 112 nations on six continents, but in truth, they are a 500 year old, covert operations, geo-political organization structured as a secret military operation. The Jesuits officially claim to be primarily involved in works in the areas of education, founding schools, colleges and seminaries, as well as being known for their missionary efforts, but these are all just fronts which enable them to control the world through covert means. The Jesuit Order demands secret oaths and complete obedience to each direct superior. At the top of the hierarchy, is the Superior General, who is known as the "Black Pope", as he dresses in black and stands in the shadow of the Pope. In fact, he is just a puppet for a religious institution that claims to be doing great works. The Jesuits were originally created and used by the Vatican to counter the various reformation movements in Europe, to which the



**The logo of the Society of Jesus, known as the Jesuits. IHS stands for Isis, Horus, Seth, the pagan Egyptian Holy Trinity**

Vatican lost much of its religious and political power. Absolute temporal ruling power has always been the Roman Catholic Churches primary objective.

Since 1814, The Jesuit Order has been in complete control of the obscenely wealthy Vatican, and currently controls various other organisations such as the Knights of Malta, who in turn control all religions, the United Nations, Nato, Bilderberg Group, Council on Foreign Relations, most central and reserve banks, all the big corporations, the world's entire network of secret services and intelligence operations, and numerous secret societies and cults, including cults that practice human sacrifice and blood drinking rituals.



**This the logo for the Jesuits in South Africa**



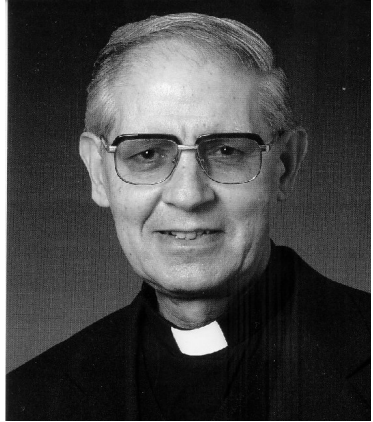
**Ignatius Loyola: Founder of the Jesuit Order**

known as the Black Pope. What was the purpose of the Jesuits? The founder, Ignatius Loyola, wanted the Order to be the champions of Catholic unity, which he believed could only be observed through an effective submission to Christ's Vicar, the Pope. Loyola said: "Even if God gave you an animal without sense as a master, you will not hesitate to obey him, as master and as guide, because god ordained it to be so". Rule 13 of Ignatius' Rules for Thinking with the Church said:

'That we may be altogether of the same mind and in conformity... If (the Roman Catholic Church) shall define anything as black which to our eyes appears

white, we ought in like manner to pronounce it to be black.'

This quote indicates the loyalty the Jesuits have to the Papacy. In fact, Pope Pius III gave the Jesuit Order papal protection, whilst Catholic nobles donated castles, schools and money to the Jesuits. The Jesuits are the heirs of an occult (occult means hidden) religion and they control the world through various agencies. They have masterfully stood in the background, whilst creating organisations that they control to do their dirty work. Everyone thinks the Jesuits have no power, but this is how they have remained hidden and protected. This pattern can be seen in Britain where the Queen stands in the background as if she has no real power and control, whilst the government pretends to run the country. Little do most people know that Queen Elizabeth II is more than just a ceremonial figure head that sips tea and attends charity functions, as I will discussed later.



**The current Black Pope , Adolfo Nicholas Pachon.**

In much the same way, the Jesuits are at the top of the hierarchy of secret societies and organisations that control our planet on behalf of the Vatican and the Papacy. This may be very hard for most to swallow, but I do not wish to convince anybody of anything. Instead I will list some quotations from the very highest possible sources:

*Extracted from page 309 of The Brothers Karamazov by Fyodor Dostoyevsky, originally published in 1880 by New York Random House:*

'...those are the worst of the Catholics, the inquisitors, the Jesuits!... They are simply the Romish army for the earthly sovereignty of the world in the future, with the Pontiff of Rome for the Emperor...That's their ideal, but there's no sort of mystery of lofty melancholy about it... it's simple lust of power, of filthy earthly gain, of domination – **something like universal serfdom with them as master** – that is all they stand for. They don't even believe in God perhaps'

*Extracted from page 487 – 488 of Fifty Years in the Church of Rome by Father Charles Chiniquy, originally published in 1886:*

'The General of the Jesuits insists on being master, sovereign over the sovereign. Wherever the Jesuits are admitted, they will be masters, cost what it may. Their society is by nature dictatorial, and therefore it is the irreconcilable enemy of all constituted authority. Every act, every crime, however atrocious, is a meritorious work, if committed for the interest of the Society of the Jesuits, or by the order of the General.'

Ignatius Loyola, the Founder and General of the Jesuits says it himself:

'The power of the General shall be so unlimited that should he deem it necessary for the honour of God, he shall even be able to send back, or in other directions, those who have come direct from the Pope'

*Extracted from page 80, The Black Pope by M. F. Cusack, published in 1896 by Marshall, Russell & Co.*

Friedrich von Hardenberg, who was a Protestant German Philosopher wrote in 1800:

'Never before in the course of the world's history had such a Society (the Jesuits) appeared. The old Roman Senate itself did not lay schemes for world domination with greater certainty of success.'

*Extracted from page 6 of The Power and Secret of the Jesuits by Rene Fulop Miller, published in 1930 by New York garden City Publishing Co.*

It is very obvious that the Jesuits want world dominion with the Pope enthroned as the Universal ruler. The Roman Catholic Lafayette warned:

'It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country – the United States of America – are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies to civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of the wars of Europe.'

*Extracted from page 140 of Romanism: A menace to the Nation by Jeremiah J. Crowley, published in 1912 by the Menace Publishing Co.*

The inventor of the Morse Code, wrote this about the Jesuits:

'And who are these agents? They are for the most part Jesuits, an ecclesiastical order proverbial through the world for cunning, duplicity and total want of moral principle, an order so skilled in all the arts of deception, that even in Catholic countries, in Italy itself, it became intolerable and the people required it's suppression.'

*Extracted from Volume I, page 55 of Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States, written by Samuel Morse, originally published in 1835 by Cocker & Brewster.*

Michael Angelo Tamurini, who was the General of the Jesuits or Black Pope, stated in 1720, whilst speaking to the Duke of Brancas:

“See my lord, from this room – from this room, I govern not only Paris, but China, not only China, but the whole world, without any one knowing how tis managed”

*Extracted from Volume I, page 107 of History of the Jesuits by Andrew Steinmetz, published in 1848 by Leanand Bianchard.*

These Jesuits are so highly regarded by the Pope, that the person that the Pope confesses his sins to, has to be a Jesuit priest.

'The Pope's confessor, must be a Jesuit: he must visit the Vatican once a week at a fixed time, and he alone may absolve the Pope of his sins'

*Extracted from page 78 of The Vatican Empire by Nino Lo Bello, first published in 1968 by Trident Press.*

Wow, that is pretty compelling stuff. The Jesuits want the Pope to effectively rule the world as their puppet under their control. The Pope has no real power when compared with the the Superior General (Black Pope). The Pope also has to confess only to a Jesuit priest. This only stands to reaffirm the strength and power of the Jesuits. The Black Pope is one of the most powerful men on the planet today, if not the most powerful. He is far more powerful than the Pope we know, who is in effect, just a puppet for a fake religious institution.

In order to get an idea of how powerful the Jesuits are, lets have a look at the secret societies and agencies that fall under the command of the The The Black Pope:

- The Sovereign Military Order of Malta & Knights of St John

and the Hospitaliers

- (Known as **The Knights of Malta** or Knights of the Maltese Cross)
- The Order of the Illuminati
- International Freemasonry
- The Order of Skull & Bones
- The Knights of Columbus
- The Knights Templar
- Various lesser Knight Orders
- Opus Dei
- The Nation of Islam and it's private army called "The Fruit of Islam" (The Roman Catholic Church invented Islam to control the Arabs)
- The Mafia Commission (Known as The Mafia)
- The Knights of the Ku Klux Klan
- The Bohemian Club
- The Club of Rome
- The Hell's Angels
- And some other lesser brotherhoods

Before we carry on, it is important to know some detail about these various organizations.

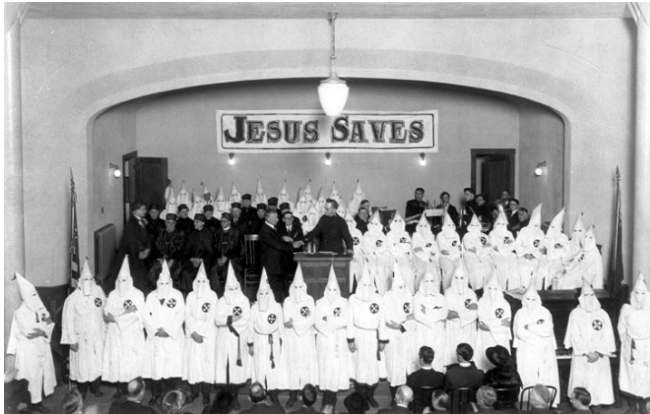
## THE KNIGHTS OF THE KU KLUX CLAN

For me as a South African, the first of the above mentioned groups controlled by the Jesuits, that jumps out at me immediately, is the Ku Klux Klan, also known as the KKK. This group of brutal, racist murderers have become commonly known in popular culture as there have been several films made which feature these nefarious characters. What most people do not know is that Ku Klux Klan are actually a Papal Knight order. The Hidden Empire has always been extremely racist, and the KKK were the Vatican's military arm in charge of ridding America of Negroes.





They are most famously known for dressing up in white pointed hats and white robes for meetings and rituals, which were often conducted whilst burning a cross, and outwardly proclaiming that Jesus saves (image below)



According the KKK, 'Jesus Saves', just not dark skinned people. They believed they were doing God's work by torturing and killing innocent African Americans. The KKK claim to be Protestant and very anti- Catholic, when in reality, they were the Roman Catholic Church's Protestant Arm. The Roman Catholic Church was effective in passing the blame for their extreme racist violence onto the Protestants, and therefore the Roman Catholic Church was never blamed. They have been successful in doing the same thing with the many other religions they control. Today, they pass the blame for the murder of Muslim Palestinians onto the Jews, whilst the Zionists (who are not necessarily Jewish) in fact answer to the Pope.

## MOBSTERS AND GANGSTERS

The Mafia Commission, also known as the Mafia, or the Mob, are also controlled by the Jesuits on behalf of the Vatican. In fact, this is

made very clear in the *Godfather* films. In fact, *Godfather III* is a true story. They run the world's illegal drug market with the help of the Roman Catholic controlled CIA.

The Hells Angels Motorcycle Club (HAMC) is a worldwide one percent motorcycle gang and organized crime syndicate whose members typically ride Harley-Davidson motorcycles. In the United States and Canada, the Hells Angels are incorporated as the Hells Angels Motorcycle Corporation. Their primary motto is "When we do right, nobody remembers. When we do wrong, nobody forgets".

Both the Federal Bureau of Investigation and the Canadian Security Intelligence Service classify the Angels as one of the "big four" motorcycle gangs, contending that members carry out widespread violence, drug dealing, trafficking in stolen goods, and extortion.

The Hell's Angels are very prevalent in South Africa, and run everything from drugs to prostitution, to human trafficking, to money laundering and other organized crime.

## THE BOHEMIAN CLUB

In Newsweek magazine on the 2 August 1982, it was reported:

'...the world's most prestigious summer camp – the Bohemian Grove – is now in session 75 miles north of San Francisco. The Fiercely guarded, 2 700 acre retreat is the counties extension of San Francisco's all-male, ultra-exclusive Bohemian Club, to which every Republican President since Herbert Hoover has belonged.'

Bohemian Grove is hidden away in the forest and is a fortress. It is impossible to get in unless you are invited. But several journalists including Alex Jones of Infowar.com, have managed to film the "Cremation of Care" ritual, in which either a human body, or an effigy of a human body, is burned in front of a statue of a 200 foot giant owl, whilst surrounded by men in robes. The ritual is led by men in papal vestments, who say things like "Owl of Bohemia, grant us thy council".



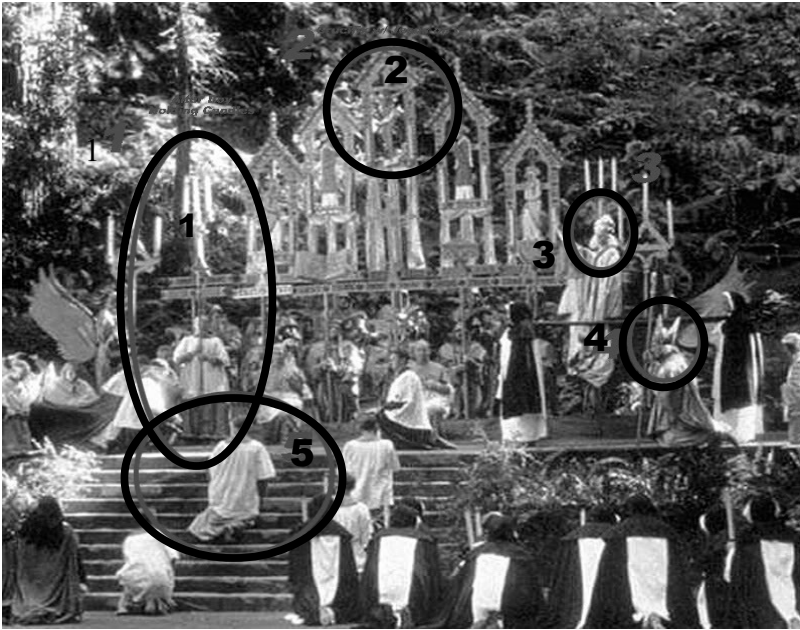
**The boat arrives carrying the sacrifice that will be burned before the giant owl statue.**

The Bohemian Club even has it's own Patron Saint of the Catholic Church, namely St. John of Nepomuk.



**St. John of Nepomuk**

There are also pictures available in the public domain which show Catholic Mass being held there, complete with Jesus on a Crucifix (2), altar boys (5), and ceremonial leader in Papal vestments (1 & 4).



The other link of the Bohemian Club to the Roman Catholic Church more specifically, the Jesuits, is that there is a historical Catholic Missionary in Maryland, USA, called St. Francis Xavier Catholic Church, and is also known as “Old Bohemia”. Francis Xavier was one of the founding seven members of the Jesuit Order.

## SKULL AND BONES

The Order of the Skull and Bones is probably the best known of all secret societies, as it frequently gets a mention in various movies and television programs. The emblem is a skull and cross bones with the number **322** underneath. There are many speculations about what 322 means. Some say it refers to Chapter 322 of a German secret organisation. Others say it is a direct reference to Genesis 3:22 which says: “...Now Man has become like one of us, knowing good and evil...”



The following details about the Skull and Bones comes from Anthony C. Sutton, who wrote a book titled *Americas Secret Establishment, An introduction to the Order of the Skull and Bones*, which was published in 1983, and as a result, Professor Sutton lost his life in mysterious circumstances.

“The Skull and Bones was founded at Yale University in 1832 by fifteen seniors. They established a secret society with rules and rituals unchanged to this day, and they meet in a scary looking building called the Tomb which is situated on the University campus. The Skull and Bones initiation ceremony is said to be held in April in the Tomb's basement. One distinguished Master



serves as Master of Ceremonies, once enrobed, he is known as ‘Uncle Tobey’. The shortest senior is appointed ‘Little Devil’ and dons a satanic looking costume. A bonesman is dressed as ‘Don Quixote’, another as the college's founder Elihu Yale and another is dressed up as the **Pope** (proof of Roman Catholic connection to The Order). The person being initiated has to lie down in a coffin and confess all his sexual secrets whilst masturbating with a ribbon tied around his penis. Other rituals include group masturbation. It sounds like Halloween and would all seem rather silly and all just a big college prank, if it was not for the fact that among the Bonesmen are three US Presidents; William Howard Taft, George Herbert Walker Bush, George Walker Bush. There are also many senators and ambassadors who are Bonesmen such as John Forbes Kerry, also industrialist William Whitney, many CIA agents and State Department officials are members, as was publishing magnet, Henry Luce.” Absolute secrecy is the number one rule. In his 1999 autobiography, George W. Bush devotes only one line to Skull and Bones saying:

“In my Senior year, I joined Skull and Bones, a secret society so secret, I cant say anything more...”

Some say that the secrecy exists to protect the fact that Skull and Bones funnels its initiates into positions of power and influence. Those on the inside know it as The Order. More formally, for legal purposes, The Order was incorporated as The Russell Trust in 1856. It was also once known as the “Brotherhood of Death”. Those who make light of it, or want to make fun of it call the society, “Skull & Bones”, or just plain “Bones”.

The order was founded in 1833 at Yale University by General William Huntington Russell and Alphonso Taft, who, in 1876, became Secretary of War in the Grant Administration. Alphonso Taft was the father of William Howard Taft, the only man to be both President and Chief Justice of the United States. Active members have enough influence to push their sons and relatives into The Order, and there is significant intermarriage among the families, as they are quite obsessed with bloodlines.

There are many links between Skull and Bones and German Freemasonry. The Illuminati had its origins at the University of Ingolstadt and recruits were from the student encorpes. The German origins are denied at Yale, but during the Temple raid in 1976, the entrants found a card on which was written:

'From the German Chapter. Presented by Patriarch D. C. Gilman of D. 50'.

When a new member is initiated into The Order, the following ritual is read out:

“...tonight he will die to the world and be born again into The Order as he will thenceforth refer to it. The Order is a world unto itself in which he will have a new name and fourteen new blood brothers, also with new names.”

The British establishment of The Order was founded at Oxford University, especially at All Souls College at Oxford. The British element is called “The Group”. Rhodes scholars are often members of The Group. It is no coincidence that Bill Clinton is a Rhodes scholar and indeed, Lord Rothschild was an original member of the Rhodes “inner circle”. In fact the Rothschild bank funded Cecil John Rhodes in the development of the British South African Company, and Leopold De Rothschild (1845 -1917) administered Rhodes’ estate after his death in 1902, and helped set up the Rhodes Scholarships scheme at Oxford University. Skull and Bones links to the Jewish equivalent through the Rothschilds in Britain. The Order in the U.S. links to the Guggenheim, Schiff and Warburg families.

## THE ORDER OF THE ILLUMINATI

Popular history texts and encyclopaedias generally paint the Illuminati as having its origins in 1776 Bavaria. However, the origins go back much further. The Illuminati are tied directly through masonry to the sun and

Isis cults of ancient Egypt. The term “Illuminati” was used by one early writer, Menendez Pelayo, as early as 1492 and is attributable to a group known as the “Alumbrados” of Spain. The Alumbrados were said to receive secret knowledge from an unknown higher source, resulting in superior human intelligence.

The Illuminati has been popularised by films such as *Lara Croft Tomb Raider*, and Dan Brown’s *Angels & Demons*, but the word



**Adam Weishaupt**

‘Illuminati’ (plural of Latin ‘illuminatus’, which means “enlightened”) is a name given to several groups, both historically existing and fictitious. Historically, the name refers to the Bavarian Illuminati, and the so called “Enlightenment-era” secret society founded on 1 May 1776 by Adam Weishaupt, who was also the co founder of the Bank of England along side Nathan Rothschild.

Adam Weishaupt was born on 6 February 1748 in Ingolstadt in the Electorate of Bavaria. Weishaupt's father Johann George Weishaupt (1717–1753) died when Adam was five years old. After his father's death he came under the tutelage of his godfather Johann Adam Freiherr Von Ickstatt who, like his father, was a professor of law at the University of Ingolstadt. Ickstatt influenced the young Weishaupt with his ideas of rationalism. Weishaupt began his formal education at age seven at a Jesuit school. He later enrolled at the University of Ingolstadt and graduated in 1768 at age 20 with a Doctorate of Law. In 1772 he became a professor of law. Weishaupt became a professor of Canon Law, a position that was held exclusively by the Jesuits until that time.

## THE FREEMASONS

The Freemasons are the most commonly known and visible of all secret societies and number in the millions in membership world wide. The exact origins of the Freemasons are not clear, however it is thought that they are the remnant of what became of the disbanded Knight’s Templar. It is also believed that stone masons were given the secrets of sacred

geometry, and grew to know the secrets of the symbols that they carved into stone work of ancient cathedrals. Following the decline of the building of the great medieval cathedrals across Europe, the stone masons joined or became part of a secret society, which is where the Freemasons takes its name from. There are many chapters and sects within Freemasonry, which all vary slightly, but follow the same basic principles.

Freemasons are believed to be involved in good deeds, and the bottom degrees (there are thirty three official degrees) mostly are. It is only when you go higher up that you find out what Freemasonry is really all about. In what may be the most beautifully composed denunciation of Masonry ever written, de Poncins wrote:

'The great task of Freemasonry is to spread ideas sometimes noble and beautiful in appearance but in reality destructive, of which the prototype is the famous motto: Liberty, equality, fraternity.'



**The Square and Compass. An iconic symbol of Freemasonry**

Cape Town's Saturday Argus newspaper featured the following article on 17 July 1999 *Written by Talisma Viljoen.*

#### SECRET SOCIETY IN PARLIAMENT PRECINCT

It's 227 years old but few know about De Goedehoop masonic lodge. Governments rise and fall, but one thing remains constant in the precincts of Parliament in Cape Town: the 227-year-old masonic lodge. Few know that



an old and venerable temple of the ancient and mysterious brotherhood of Freemasons exists in the parliamentary complex. But De Goedehoop Temple was built long before Parliament.

The Freemasons can claim high-ranking politicians as members, from as far back as the Cape Colony, the South African Union and apartheid eras until the present day. The MPs have been able to go straight from Parliament to attend the ceremonies of the order. But the Freemasons are not saying who they are.

Freemasonry has its roots in the Middle Ages and was introduced in South Africa in the 18th century. Rumour has it that the Freemasons sold the land on which Parliament stands, to the Government for £1 on condition that should Parliament move, the land had to be sold back to the Freemasons for the same price - about R2 then, about R9.70 today. If the urban legend were true, the Freemasons would own Parliament if it were to move to Gauteng. Master of the Sea Point Lodge, Vivian Zaayman, who has been a Freemason for 40 years, said it was just a rumour. However, the Freemasons did sell the Government the land on which the old President's Council building was situated. It is now used for other parliamentary purposes. Mr Zaayman said the lodge at Parliament, known as De Goedehoop Temple, was built in 1772 when masonry was established in the Cape, and is a national monument.

The building is the Cape Town Freemasons' headquarters and home to 23 lodges in the Western Cape. Meetings are held daily. Mr Zaayman said there were about 10 000 Freemasons in South Africa. They came from various religions, cultures and races. He said Freemasonry was a way of life for men of all nations. It reinforced kindness in the home, honesty in business, courtesy in society and fairness in all pursuits. Its teachings fostered personal growth of character and encouraged Freemasons to become better citizens.

He said these qualities were reflected in the kind of men Freemasonry had produced over the centuries. Many great men had been and were still Freemasons. They included Winston Churchill, George Washington, Franklin D Roosevelt and Theodore Roosevelt, Harry

Truman, Gerald Ford, Douglas MacArthur, King George VI and Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh. Masonic sportsmen include speed ace Malcolm Campbell and golfer Arnold Palmer. Actors Clark Gable and John Wayne, composers Beethoven, Mozart, Haydn and Sibelius, astronaut John Glenn and jazz great Duke Ellington were also Freemasons.

South African Freemasons have included Cecil John Rhodes, General Louis Botha, Sir George Grey, Sir Herbert Baker, CJ Langenhoven and Ernest and Harry Oppenheimer. Mr Zaayman said Freemasonry was not a secret society that conducted bizarre rituals. All ceremonies were conducted in a dignified manner and were held in private because masons wanted to keep the rituals pure, locking out the profane world.

Members wore their best suits at the ceremonies. One of the most important ceremonies was the initiation ritual; however, Mr Zaayman refused to divulge any more details. He said a Freemason could go anywhere in the world and be welcomed as a brother at any Masonic Lodge.



**De Goedehoop Temple**



**Interior of De Goedehoop Temple**

**VENERABLE LODGE:** De Goedehoop Temple, which has stood in the grounds of Parliament for 227 years, has been the meeting place for many MPs over the years.

There are also the various Knight Orders that the Jesuits control, which shall be discussed in great detail, but first take a look at the secret oaths that is taken by the Jesuit Order.

## CHAPTER 7

# SECRET OATHS AND THEIR TRUE MEANINGS

**B**y far the most telling and chilling evidence of how very powerful and evil the Jesuits are, can be seen in the ceremony engaged in, and the oath that they take upon becoming a Jesuit. When a Jesuit of the minor rank is to be elevated to command he is conducted into the Chapel of the Convent of the Order, where there are only three others present with the principal or Superior standing in front of the altar. On either side stands a monk, one of whom holds a banner of yellow and white, which are the Papal colours, and the other a black banner with a dagger and red cross above a skull and crossbones, with the word INRI, and below them the words:

*IUSTUM, NECAR, REGES, IMPIOUS.*

The meaning of which is: *It is just to exterminate or annihilate impious or heretical Kings, Governments, or Rulers.*

Upon the floor is a red cross at which the postulant or candidate kneels. The Superior hands him a small black crucifix, which he takes in his left hand and presses to his heart, and the Superior at the same time presents to him a dagger, which he grasps by the blade and holds the point against his heart, the Superior still holding it by the hilt, and thus addresses the postulant:

Superior:

"My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren; to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the Reformers, to be a reformer; among the Huguenots, to be a Huguenot; among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist; among other Protestants, generally to be a Protestant, and obtaining their confidence, to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among Jews, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between communities, provinces, states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace. To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly with your brother Jesuit, who might be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected, only that the Church might be the gainer in the end, in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace and that the end justifies the means.

You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source; to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliaments and legislatures, and the judiciaries and councils of state, and to be all things to all men, for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death. You have received all your instructions heretofore as a novice, a neophyte, and have served as co-adjurer, confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is

necessary to command in the Army of Loyola in the service of the Pope. You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors; for none can command here who has not consecrated his labours with the blood of the heretic; for "without the shedding of blood no man can be saved." Therefore, to fit yourself for your work and make your own salvation sure, you will, in addition to your former oath of obedience to your order and allegiance to the Pope, repeat after me:-"

(The following material contained in Congressional Record, House Bill 1523, Contested election case of Eugene C. Bonniwell, against Thomas S. Butler, February 15, 1913, pages 3215-6. The oath appears in its entirety in the book, THE SUPPRESSED TRUTH ABOUT THE ASSASSINATION OF ABRAHAM LINCOLN, by Burke McCarty, pages 14-16).

"I, ....., now, in the presence of Almighty God, the Blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the Archangel, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the holy Apostles St. Peter and St. Paul and all the saints and sacred hosts of heaven, and to you, my ghostly father, the Superior General of the Society of Jesus, founded by St. Ignatius Loyola in the Pontificate of Paul the Third, and continued to the present, do by the womb of the virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of Jesus Christ, declare and swear, that his holiness the Pope is Christ's Vice-regent and is the true and only head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the earth; and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing, given to his Holiness by my Savior, Jesus Christ, he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths and governments, all being illegal without his sacred confirmation and that they may safely be destroyed.

Therefore, to the utmost of my power I shall and will defend this doctrine of his Holiness' right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, and the now pretended authority and churches of England and

Scotland, and branches of the same now established in Ireland and on the Continent of America and elsewhere; and all adherents in regard that they be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome. I do now renounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state named Protestants or Liberals, or obedience to any of the laws, magistrates or officers.

I do further declare that the doctrine of the churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, Huguenots and others of the name Protestants or Liberals to be damnable and they themselves damned who will not forsake the same. I do further declare, that I will help, assist, and advise all or any of his Holiness' agents in any place wherever I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland or America, or in any other Kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my uttermost to extirpate the heretical Protestants or Liberals' doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise.

I do further promise and declare, that notwithstanding I am dispensed with, to assume my religion heretical, for the propaganda of the Mother Church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they may entrust me and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstance whatever; but to execute all that shall be proposed, given in charge or discovered unto me, by you, my ghostly father, or any of this sacred covenant.

I do further promise and declare, that I will have no opinion or will of my own, or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the Militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ. That I may go to any part of the world withersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions of the North, the burning sands of the desert of Africa, or the jungles of India, to the centers of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America, without murmuring or

repining, and will be submissive in all things whatsoever communicated to me."

But wait, this is where it gets interesting. The Extreme Oath of the Jesuits goes on to say:

"I furthermore promise and declare that I will, when opportunity present, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do, to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex or condition; and that I will hang, waste, boil, flay, strangle and bury alive these infamous heretics, rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women and crush their infants' heads against the walls, in order to annihilate forever their execrable race. That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisoned cup, the strangulating cord, the steel of the poniard or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith, of the Society of Jesus.

In confirmation of which, I hereby dedicate my life, my soul and all my corporal powers, and with this dagger which I now receive, I will subscribe my name written in my own blood, in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or weaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the Militia of the Pope cut off my hands and my feet, and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein, with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth and my soul be tortured by demons in an eternal hell forever! All of which, I, ....., do swear by the Blessed Trinity and blessed Sacraments, which I am now to receive, to perform and on my part to keep inviolable; and do call all the heavenly and glorious host of heaven to witness the blessed Sacrament of the Eucharist, and witness the same further with my name written and with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and sealed in the face of this holy covenant."

(He receives the wafer from the Superior and writes his name with the point of his dagger dipped in his own blood taken from over his heart.)

Superior: You will now rise to your feet and I will instruct you in the Catechism necessary to make yourself known to any member of the Society of Jesus belonging to this rank. In the first place, you, as a Brother Jesuit, will with another mutually make the ordinary sign of the cross as any ordinary Roman Catholic would; then one cross his wrists, the palms of his hands open, and the other in answer crosses his feet, one above the other; the first points with forefinger of the right hand to the centre of the palm of the left, the other with the forefinger of the left hand points to the centre of the palm of the right; the first then with his right hand makes a circle around his head, touching it; the other then with the forefinger of his left hand touches the left side of his body just below his heart; the first then with his right hand draws it across the throat of the other, and the latter then with a dagger down the stomach and abdomen of the first. The first then says *Iustum*; and the other answers *Necar*; the first *Reges*. The other answers *Impious*." (The meaning of which has already been explained.) "The first will then present a small piece of paper folded in a peculiar manner, four times, which the other will cut longitudinally and on opening the name *Jesu* will be found written upon the head and arms of a cross three times. You will then give and receive with him the following questions and answers:-"

Question:- From whither do you come?

Answer:- The Holy faith.

Q.:- Whom do you serve?

A.:- The Holy Father at Rome, the Pope, and the Roman Catholic Church Universal throughout the world.

Q.:- Who commands you?

A.:- The Successor of St. Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Society of Jesus or the Soldiers of Jesus Christ.



Q.:- Who received you?

A.:- A venerable man in white hair.

Q.:- How?

A.:- With a naked dagger, I kneeling upon the cross beneath the banners of the Pope and of our sacred order.

Q.:- Did you take an oath?

A.:- I did, to destroy heretics and their governments and rulers, and to spare neither age, sex nor condition. To be as a corpse without any opinion or will of my own, but to implicitly obey my Superiors in all things without hesitation of murmuring.

Q.:- Will you do that?

A.:- I will.

Q.:- How do you travel?

A.:- In the bark of Peter the fisherman.

Q.:- Whither do you travel?

A.:- To the four quarters of the globe.

Q.:- For what purpose?

A.:- To obey the orders of my general and Superiors and execute the will of the Pope and faithfully fulfill the conditions of my oaths.

Superior:

Go ye, then, into all the world and take possession of all lands in the name of the Pope. He who will not accept him as the Vicar of Jesus and his Vice-regent on earth, let him be accursed and exterminated."

## THE HIDDEN CODE OF INRI



**Picture I took on my video camera of a Roman Catholic Cathedral in Brugge, Belgium.**

Having travelled all over Catholic controlled Europe, I have photographed INRI in several places where the Jesuit order have stamped their mark of authority. If you have looked at a Roman Catholic cross, you may have noticed it yourself. Knowing the code of INRI is very important to understanding just how the Jesuits have hidden codes right in front of us, claiming it means one thing, when in reality it means something completely different. The occult (hidden) meaning normally being the true meaning.



**Picture I took of a cross on a Roman Catholic Cathedral in Brugge, Belgium**



**A picture I took of a cross at a traffic circle in a town called Vreden (which ironically means "Freedom") in Germany**



**Picture I took of the cross at the traffic circle.**



**A close-up of the same picture on the left.**

Notice the inscription INRI on the cross.



**This is the Roman Catholic Church in Bullion, Belgium.  
Inside were some interesting paintings.**



**Painting inside the Roman Catholic Church in Bullion,  
Belgium.**



**A close-up of the painting above**

INRI on a cross hanging in a Roman Catholic cemetery in a town called Epe, The Netherlands.



This figure of Jesus (below) on a cross appears high up in the ceiling arches of a Roman Catholic cathedral in Zwolle, The Netherlands





Above the head of Jesus, we can see the all to familiar INRI



I have photographed many different sightings of INRI, but it is only found on Roman Catholic depictions of Jesus on the cross. No other Christian depiction of Jesus on the Cross has INRI above the cross. INRI is a hidden message, which is revealed in the Extreme Oath of the Jesuits. That does not mean that the Roman Catholic Church did not try to cloak the true meaning by giving it a false interpretation. This is evident in the painting below which has two depictions of crosses.



The cross to the left says INRI, and the cross on the right has the false interpretation of INRI and says:

**'IESVS NAZARENVS REX IVDÆORVM'.**

This translates to: “Jesus of Nazareth, King of the Jews”



**Right hand side close-up of the above painting.**



**Left hand side close-up of the above painting.**

When ever you come across INRI above the head of Jesus in a depiction of him on a cross, please remember that this does not mean “Jesus of Nazareth, King of the Jews”. In the Extreme Oath of the Jesuits it means:

**IUSTUM, NECAR, REGES, IMPIOUS.**

This is Latin for:

'It is just to exterminate or annihilate impious or heretical Kings, Governments, or Rulers.'

If they refer to Jesus as “King of the Jews” on one side of the painting, I wonder if they meant that it was to “exterminate” Jesus? Either way, INRI is the all encompassing hidden code right before our eyes, that spells out exactly the hidden agenda of the Society of Jesus, or the Jesuits. They believe that the Pope is head of the world, and anybody that challenges that will be destroyed, even if they are a King.

**THE OATHS FOR THE KNIGHTS OF MALTA, COLUMBUS, AND RHODES SCHOLARS IS BASED ON THE JESUIT OATH**

(This is an extract of the Congressional Record of the House of Representatives dated February 15, 1913, where the oath is entered as



purported to be of the Knights of Columbus)

"I, ....., now in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul, and all the saints, sacred host of heaven, and to you, my Ghostly Father, the superior general of the Society of Jesus rounded by St. Ignatius Loyola, in the pontification of Paul the III and continued to the present, do by the womb at the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of Jesus Christ, declare and swear that His Holiness the Pope, is Christ's vice regent and is the true and only head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the Earth; and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given His Holiness by my Savior, Jesus Christ, he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, States, Commonwealths, and Governments and they may be safely destroyed.

Therefore to the utmost of ray power I will defend this doctrine and His Holiness's right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, and Norway and the now pretended authority and Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of same now established in Ireland and on the Continent of America and elsewhere, and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome." "I do now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince, or State, named Protestant or Liberals, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates, or officers.""I do further declare that the doctrine of the Churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and others of the name of Protestants or Masons to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same."

"I do further declare that I will help assist, and advise all or any of His Holiness's agents, in any place where I should be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Ireland, or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical

Protestant or Masonic doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise." "I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagation of the Mother Church's interest to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they intrust me and not divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing, or circumstances whatever but to execute all that should be proposed, given in charge or discovered unto me by you my Ghostly Father, or any of this sacred order." "I do further promise and declare that I will have no opinion or will of my own or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ."

"That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions north, jungles of India, to the centres of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America without murmuring or repining, and will be submissive in all things whatsoever is communicated to me." "I do further promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly and openly against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do to extirpate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex, or condition, and that I will hang, bum, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race.

That when the same can not be done openly, I will secretly use the poisonous cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honour, rank, dignity, or authority of the persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agents of the Pope or superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father of the Society of Jesus." "In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul, and all corporal

powers, and with the dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name written in my blood in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or weaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth and my soul shall be tortured by demons in eternal hell forever."

"That I will in voting always vote for Knights of Malta / Columbus / Rhodes, in preference to a Protestant, especially a Mason, and that I will leave my party so to do; that if two Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of Mother Church and vote accordingly." "That I will not deal with or employ a Protestant if in my power to deal with or employ a Catholic. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant families that a weekly report may be made of the inner movements of the heretics." "That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or I am commanded to defend the church either as an individual or with the militia of the Pope."

"All of which I, ....., do swear by the blessed Trinity and blessed sacrament which I am now to receive to perform and on part to keep this, my oath." "In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and blessed Sacrament of the Eucharist and witness the same further with my name written with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and seal in the face of this holy sacrament."

#### THE OATH ADMINISTERED TO THE ILLUMINATI (based on Jesuit Oath)

Before the Oath is administered it is said -- a sword is pointed at the breast: "Shouldst thou become a traitor or perjurer, let this sword remind thee of each and all the members in arms against thee. Do not hope to find safety; whithersoever thou mayest fly, shame and remorse as well as the vengeance of thine unknown

brothers will torture and pursue thee."Then in the Oath which follows he swears:". . . Eternal silence, and faithfulness and everlasting obedience to all superiors and regulations of the Order. I also renounce my own personal views and opinions as well as all control of my powers and capacities. I promise also to consider the well-being of the Order as my own, and I am ready, as long as I am a member, to serve it with my goods, my honour, and my life . . . If I act against the rules and well-being of the Society, I will submit myself to the penalties to which my superiors may condemn me . . ."

"In the name of the son crucified (i.e. the Pentagram, the illuminised man), swear to break the bonds which still bind you to your father, mother, brothers, sisters, wife, relatives, friends, mistresses, kings, chiefs, benefactors, and all persons to whomsoever you may have promised faith, obedience, and service. Name and curse the place where you were born, so that you may dwell in another sphere, to which you will attain only after having renounced this pestilential globe, vile refuse of the heavens! From this moment you are free from the so-called oath to country and laws: swear to reveal to the new chief, recognised by you, what you may have seen or done, intercepted, read or heard, learned or surmised, and also seek for and spy out what your eyes cannot discern. Honour and respect the *Aqua Tofana* (i.e. an imperceptibly slow poison) as a sure, prompt, and necessary means of purging the globe by death of those who seek to vilify the truth and seize it from our hands. Fly from Spain, Naples, and all accursed land; finally fly from the temptation to reveal what you may hear, for the thunder is no prompter than the knife, which awaits you in whatsoever place you may be. Live in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit."

The Trinity of Illuminism in the Cabalistic and Gnostic traditions are as follows:

The Father -- the generating fire;

The Holy Spirit -- the Great Mother Nature, reproducing all things;

The Son -- the manifestation, the vital fluid, the astral light of Illuminism

These oaths illustrate the power of the Jesuits and the higher up orders such as the Illuminati and various Knight orders, who are in effect agents for the Catholic Church. They are given a license to kill as gruesomely as possible. They are exempt from all laws of governance other than their allegiance to the Pope and can get away with all manner of torture and mayhem in the name of the Pope. Virtually everything the Jesuits own has been given to them or stolen by them. They stole all of the fortunes of the Jews in World War II, they have stolen and continue to steal all gold and seize assets in the name of Jesus, progress or colonization, whenever they went into a country warring. Since their inception, nearly every war that has broken out is attributable to them.



## CHAPTER 8

# FAMOUS PAPAL KNIGHTS

**I**t is round about here that many of my fellow South Africans want to slap me on the wrist for even suggesting that such villains could be associated with their beloved national hero Nelson Mandela, but the sad reality is, if you want to look at how South Africa ties into the global conspiracy, Mandela is the place to start. Apart from being a 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Freemason, Nelson Mandela is also a Papal Knight, as is the president that came after him, Thabo Mbeki, both of whom ran South Africa on behalf of the Vatican.



The picture above shows Nelson Mandela and the Duke of Gloucester, at the Knights and Dames Investiture on November 23, 2004, at St James'

Palace, when the Duke invested Mr. Mandela as a Bailiff Grand Cross of the Order of St. John.



Above the Duke of Gloucester installs the President of South Africa, Thabo Mbeki, as a Knight of the Order of St. John in 2007.

Dave Hunt, an American Baptist Historian wrote the following in his book:

'Moreover, the Pope has thousands of secret agents worldwide. They include Jesuits, the Knights of Columbus, **Knights of Malta**, Opus Dei, CIA and others. The Vatican's Intelligence Service and it's field resources are second to none'

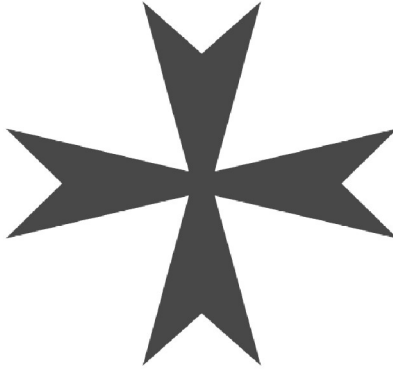
*Extracted from page. 87 of A Woman Rides the Beast published in 1994 by Harvest House Publishers.*

In fact, all Knightly Orders operate with the primary purpose of serving and operating as the secret agents of the Vatican. The Knights of Malta have several Knightly organisations that fall under their dominion. They are more formally known as the Knights of the Maltese Cross, but started out under the name of Knights Hospitaliers or the Order of Hospitaliers, or simply Hospitaliers. This group of men attached to a hospital in Jerusalem that was founded by Blessed Gerard around 1023, out of which a few major orders evolved, the Order of St. John, which further branched into the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, and Order of St. Lazarus.

The head of all modern orders of St. John assert that the Roman

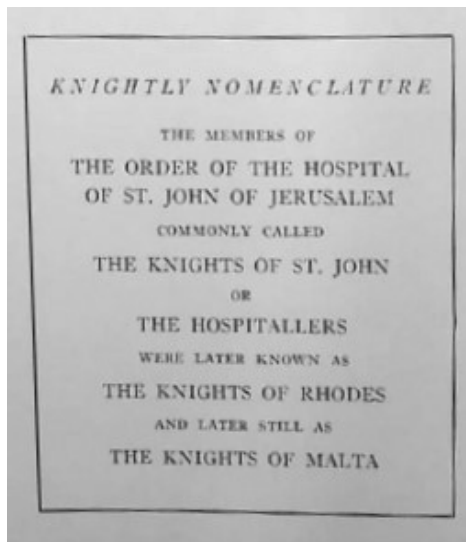


Catholic Sovereign Military Order of Malta with its headquarters in Rome, is the original from which four other Protestant branches come from. These are the Bailiwick of Brandenburg of the Order of Saint John, headquarters in Berlin; the Order of Saint John in the Netherlands, which is based in the Hague; the Order of Saint John in Sweden, based in Stockholm; and a British revival based in London, the Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem.



**The Maltese Cross**

These Knights were also known as the Hospitaliers and the Knights of St. John.



We see here that the Knights of Malta and the Order of St. John are one and the same. Source: Edith Simon, "The Knights of the Maltese Cross," *Horizon* Volume 111 (New York: James Parton, 1961)

Now this is where connection to the medical establishment comes in, as this is where hospitals got their symbol of a red cross on a white background.



**Hospital Cross**

In Britain, the ambulance service is called St. John's Ambulance services.



According to Edith Simon who wrote *The Knights of the Maltese Cross* in 1961:

'The Grand Council and Sovereign Military Order of Malta, had headquarters in Rome. These knights of the Papal Caesar, control the Banking, Industry and Military Complexes of the world. They oversee Chase Manhattan Bank with branches in Moscow and New York. They rule the International Intelligence Community, the KGB in the East and the CIA in the West...'

This is the most compelling evidence so far as to who is involved in the events going on at the moment. Just in case you have not yet connected the dots, Chase Manhattan Bank was a Rockefeller bank and merged with JP Morgan to form JP Morgan & Chase. In the most recent edition of Forbes Magazine, JP Morgan was listed as the wealthiest company in the world. So not only does the Vatican control the world and it's wealth, they also control all the intelligence networks throughout the world. The Holy Catholic Inquisition that claimed the lives of over 60 million people, is the forerunner of what has become the modern day intelligence community, and that is why the Jesuit Head Quarters is in the same building as the Head Quarters of the Inquisition.

In order for you to understand how the Vatican has been controlling world affairs for over 2000 years, behind the guise of fake governments, be they Dictatorial, Democratic or Communist, it is important that you know who some of the members of the Knights of Malta (and their branches) are.

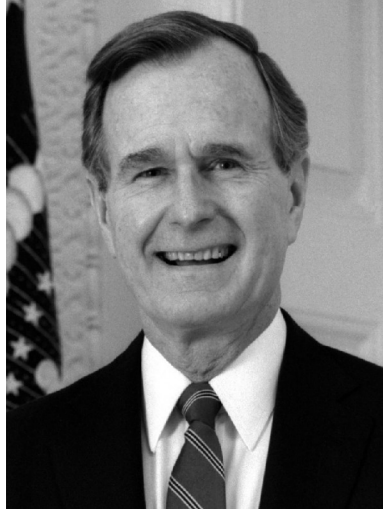
Here are some names both past and present:



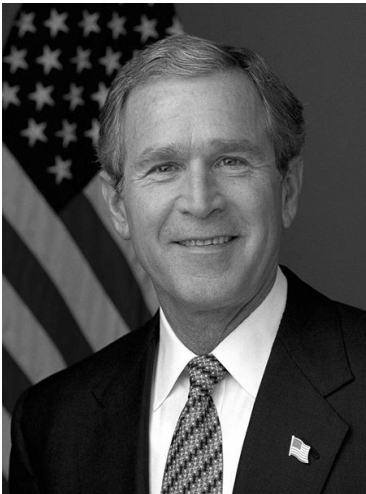
William. F. Buckley, Jr –  
Founded the magazine National Review and hosted 1429 episodes of Firing Line from 1966 to 1999, and was a nationally syndicated newspaper columnist



**Prescott Bush Jr - Father and grandfather of two US presidents respectively and CEO of the Nazi Union Banking Corporation**



**George Herbert Walker Bush - Former US president and former Head of the CIA**



**George Walker Bush - Former President of the US during 9/11. He was illegally appointed.**



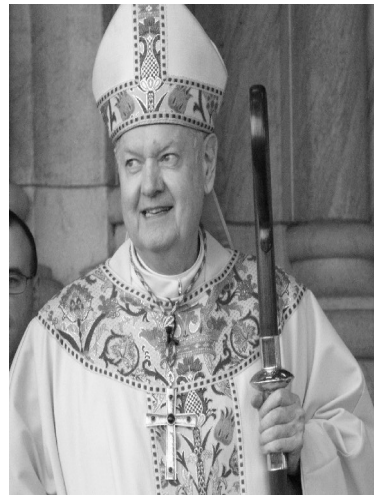
**William J. Casey – 13th Director of Central Intelligence Agency.**



**Francis Spellman – Cardinal Archbishop of New York, involved in the assassination of Kennedy.**



**Terence James Cooke - Cardinal Archbishop of New York from 1968 – 1983. Succeeded Francis Spellman.**



**Edward Michael Egan is an American Cardinal of the Roman Catholic Church. He served as Bishop of Bridgeport from 1988 to 2000, and as Archbishop of New York from 2000 to 2009. He was elevated to the cardinalate in 2001.**



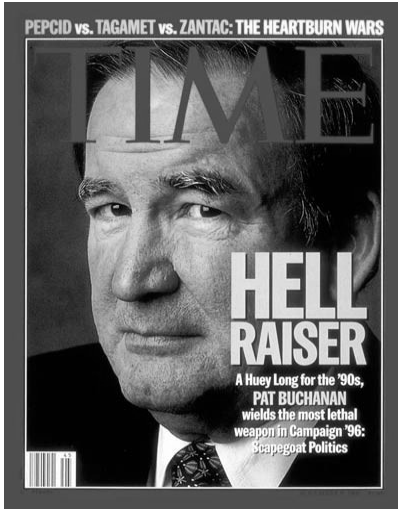
as U.S. Secretary of State.

**Avery Dulles** - Son of U.S Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, was a Jesuit priest theologian, cardinal of the Roman Catholic Church, and served as a professor at Fordham University, as well as being an internationally known author and lecturer. Dulles was the son of future U.S. Secretary of State, John Foster Dulles (for whom Washington Dulles International Airport is named) and Janet Pomeroy Avery Dulles. His uncle was Director of Central Intelligence, Allen Welsh Dulles. Both his great-grandfather John W. Foster and great-uncle Robert Lansing also served

**Allen Welsh Dulles** – Fifth Director of Central intelligence and uncle of Avery Dulles. He served on the Warren Commission which investigated the assassination of Kennedy.



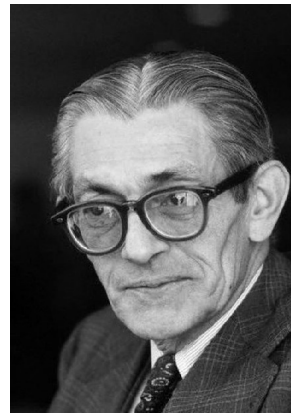
**William Joseph Donovan** – Decorated Solider, Lawyer, Intelligence Officer, and head of wartime Offices of Strategic Services (OSS), which was the for runner of the CIA, and thus Bill is also known as the “Father of Central Intelligence”



**Pat Buchanan** – American Republican political commentator, author, syndicated columnist, politician and broadcaster. Buchanan was a senior adviser to American Presidents Richard Nixon, Gerald Ford and Ronald Reagan, and was the original host of CNN's CROSSFIRE. He co founded THE AMERICAN CONSERVATIVE magazine and launched a foundation named the AMERICAN CAUSE. He has been published in HUMAN EVENTS, NATIONAL REVIEW, THE NATION and ROLLING

STONE. He is currently a political commentator on MSNBC cable network including MORNING JOE and a regular on THE MCGLAUGHLIN GROUP. Pat Buchanan is a regular on the controlled alternative media sites such as Alex Jones' infowars.com.

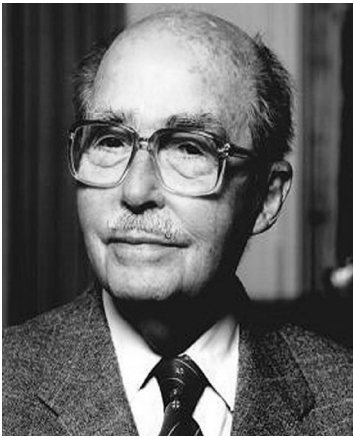
**James Jesus Angelton** – was the long serving chief of the CIA's counter intelligence staff. His official title was Associate Deputy Director of Operations for Counter Intelligence. His operations included Enigma Code, Manhattan Project and Operation Chaos.



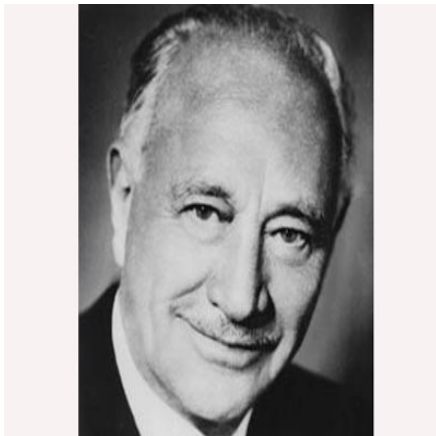
**Charles Joseph Bonaparte** – Was an American Lawyer and served as Secretary of the Navy and then as Attorney General. He created the Bureau of Investigation (now known as the FBI) and was the great nephew of Emperor Napoleon I.



**General Alexander Haig** – was the Deputy National Security Advisor to Richard Nixon from 1970 – 1973. He was then appointed as the 5th White House Chief of Staff before becoming Supreme Allied Commander Europe. He then served as the 59th United States Secretary of State



**Otto von Hapsburg** – The crowned Prince of Austria, Croatia, Hungary and Bohemia



**Baron Conrad Hilton** – Founder of Hilton Hotels group, great grandfather of Paris Hilton





**Heinrich Luitpold Himmler** was “Reichsführer” of the SS, which is a military commander, and a leading member of the Nazi Party. As Chief of the German Police and later the Minister of the Interior, Himmler oversaw all internal and external police and security forces, including the Gestapo, which were the Secret State Police. Serving as Reichsführer and later as Commander of the Replacement (Home) Army and General Plenipotentiary for the entire *Reich's* administration

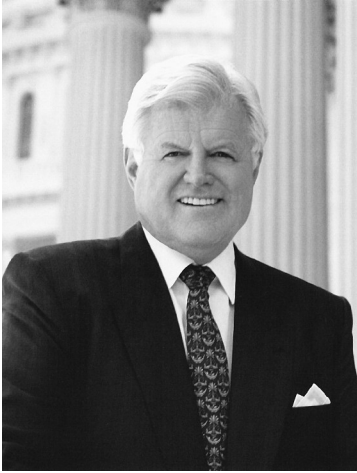
(*Generalbevollmächtigter für die Verwaltung*), Himmler rose to become one of the most powerful men in Nazi Germany as well as one of the persons most directly responsible for the Holocaust. As overseer of the concentration camps, extermination camps, and *Einsatzgruppen* (which literally translates to task forces, often used as killing squads), Himmler coordinated the killing of some six million Jews between 200,000 and 500,000 many prisoners of war, and possibly another three to four million Poles, Roma, Communists, or other groups whom the Nazis deemed unworthy to live or simply "in the way", including homosexuals and people with physical and mental disabilities

**John Edgar Hoover** was the first director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) of the United States. Appointed director of the Bureau of Investigation in 1924, which was the predecessor to the FBI, he was instrumental in founding the Federal Bureau of Investigation in 1935, where he remained director until his death in 1972. Hoover is credited with building the FBI, and with instituting a number of modern innovations to police technology, such as a centralized fingerprint file and forensic laboratories.



Hoover was also a cross-dressing homosexual, who often attended orgies. He was also devoted Freemason, being raised a Master Mason on November 9, 1920, in Federal Lodge No. 1, Washington, DC, just two

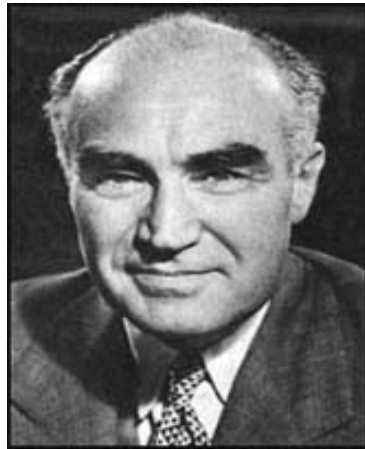
months before his 26th birthday. During his 52 years with the Masons, he received many medals, awards and decorations. Eventually in 1955, he was coroneted a Thirty-Third Degree Inspector General Honorary in the Southern Scottish Rite Jurisdiction. He was also awarded the Scottish Rite's highest recognition, the Grand Cross of Honour, in 1965. Today a J. Edgar Hoover room exists within the House of the Temple. The room contains many of Hoover's personal papers and records.



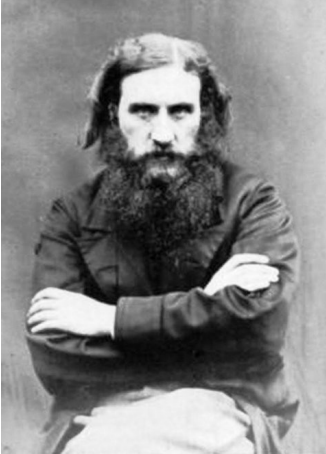
**Edward Moore "Ted" Kennedy** (February 22, 1932 – August 25, 2009) was a United States Senator from Massachusetts and a member of the Democratic Party. Serving almost 47 years, he was the second most senior member of the Senate when he died and is the fourth longest serving senator in United States history. Ted Kennedy was for many years the most prominent living member of the Kennedy, he was the last surviving son of Joseph P. Kennedy, Senior; the youngest brother of President John F.

Kennedy and Senator Robert F. Kennedy, both victims of assassination, and Joseph P. Kennedy Jr., killed in action in World War II; and the father of Congressman Patrick J. Kennedy.

**Henry Luce** – He launched and closely supervised a stable of magazines that transformed journalism and reading habits of up-scale Americans. His magazines included *TIME*, which summarised and interpreted the weeks news; *LIFE* was a picture magazine of politics, culture and society that dominated American's visual perceptions before the era of television. His magazine *FORTUNE* explored the economy and world business, and of course who could forget *SPORTS ILLUSTRATED*, which probed into the world of sports, but is most



famous for it's swimsuit edition which has launched the careers of many top models. Indeed "Father Time" as he was known to friends, created the first multi media corporation.



**George MacDonald** – Scottish Author, poet and minister, having influences many of the great classical writers of his time. His Grandson, Phillip MacDonald is a well known Hollywood screenwriter.

**Baron Avro Manhattan** was a poet, artist, philosopher and writer on religious, historical and allied themes, and was known for his forthright and uncompromising views. He was born in Milan, Italy on April 6, 1914, to wealthy American/Dutch parents.



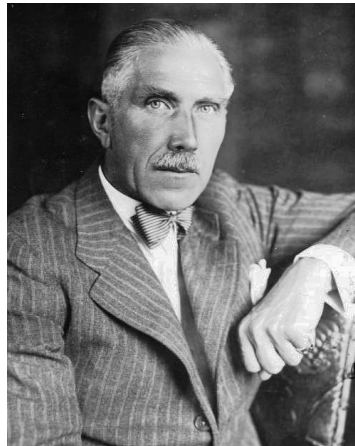
His aristocratic roots meant that he was a Knight of the House of Savoy as well as a Knight Templar and a Knight of the Order of Mercedes. He was educated at the Sorbonne and the London School of Economics. He was jailed in Italy for refusing to serve in the Fascist dictator Mussolini's army. While imprisoned in the Alps he wrote his first book on astronomy. Once free Mr. Manhattan moved to London. During World War II he operated a radio station called "Radio Freedom," broadcasting to occupied Europe. He also wrote political commentaries for the British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC). For this service he was made a Knight

of Malta. Strikingly handsome in his youth, Manhattan was a member of the H.G. Wells set (and of the British Interplanetary Society), knew Bernard Shaw (whom he beat at bowls) and lived with Picasso for a while in Paris. He was a close friend of scientist Marie Stopes in the early 1950s. By then he had made a name with his book *The Vatican in World Politics* (1949) which ran to fifty editions. The book was one of the best-selling books of all time. It was translated into most major languages including Chinese, Russian and most recently, Korean.



Sir **Stewart Graham Menzies** –  
Chief of the British Secret Intelligence  
Services (SIS, MI5 and MI6)

Lieutenant-Colonel **Franz Joseph Hermann Michael Maria von Papen zu Köningen** (29 October 1879 – 2 May 1969) was a German nobleman, Roman Catholic monarchist politician, General Staff officer and diplomat, who served as Chancellor of Germany in 1932 and as Vice-Chancellor under Adolf Hitler in 1933–1934. A member of the Catholic Centre Party until 1932, he was one of the most influential members of the group of close advisers to President Paul von Hindenburg in the late Weimar Republic. It was largely Papen, believing that Hitler could be controlled once he was in the government, who persuaded



Hindenburg to put aside his scruples and approve Hitler as Chancellor in a cabinet not under Nazi Party domination. However, Papen and his allies were quickly marginalized by Hitler and he left the government after the Night of the Long Knives, during which some of his confidants were killed by the Nazis.



**Juan Domingo Perón** (8 October 1895 – 1 July 1974) was an Argentine military officer, and politician. Perón was three times elected as President of Argentina, though he only managed to serve one full term, after serving in several government positions, including the Secretary of Labor and the Vice Presidency. He would return to run for the presidency a third term in 1973 and served for nine months, until his death in 1974. Perón was succeeded by his third wife and Vice President of Argentina Maria Estela Martinez.

Perón and his second wife, Eva Duarte, are immensely popular among many Argentines. They are still considered icons by the Peronists. The Peróns' followers praised their efforts to eliminate poverty and to dignify labor, while their detractors considered them demagogues and dictators. The Peróns gave their name to the political movement known as Peronismo, which in present-day Argentina is represented mainly by the Justicialist Party.

After World War II, Argentina became a leading haven for Nazi war criminals, with explicit protection from Peron. Nazis, French and Belgian collaborationists, met Perón in the President's official residence. In this meeting, a network was created with support by the Argentine Immigration Service and the Foreign Office. The Swiss Chief of Police Heinrich Rothmund and the Croatian Roman Catholic priest Krunoslav Draganovic also helped organize the ratline.



**Thomas 'Tip' O'Neill – United States Federal Judge**



**Frank Shakespeare – is an American Diplomat and Media Executive. He was the president of CBS Television before serving as the US Ambassador to Portugal and the United States Ambassador to the Holy See (Vatican)**



**Frank Sinatra** – American Singer and Actor who had close ties to the Mafia, because the Mafia Commission are also controlled by the Jesuits, just like the Knights of Malta. Sinatra and the Mafia had the same boss. The FBI have released documentation that they had Sinatra under surveillance almost his whole life, due to his connections to organised crime.



**Frank Capra** – A Sicilian born American film director. Films include: It happened one night, Mr Deeds goes to Town, Lost Horizon, You Cant Take it with you, Mr Smith Goes to Washington, Meet John Doe, Arsenic and Old Lace and It's a Wonderful Life



**William Randolph Hearst** was an American business magnate and leading newspaper publisher. His father was a millionaire mining magnate, and William entered the publishing business in 1887, after taking control of the San Francisco Examiner from his father. Moving to New York City, he acquired The New York Journal and engaged in a bitter circulation war with Joseph Pulitzer's New York World, which led to the creation of "yellow journalism", which was characterised by sensational stories. Acquiring more newspapers, Hearst created a chain that numbered nearly 30 papers in cities at it's peak. He later expanded to magazines, creating the largest newspaper and magazine business in the world. His life story was a source of inspiration for the development of the lead character in Orson Welles' classic film Citizen Kane.



**Henry Kissinger** is the 56th United States Secretary of State and the 8th US National Security Advisor. Kissinger is also the man behind Obama's presidency. He is wanted for war crimes in three countries.

**Valéry Marie René Georges Giscard d'Estaing** is a French politician



who was President of the French Republic from 1974 until 1981. As of 2010, he is a member of the Constitutional Council of France. He was born in Koblenz, Germany, during the French occupation of the Rhineland. He is the elder son of Jean Edmond Lucien Giscard d'Estaing (1894–1982), a civil servant, and his wife, Marthe Clémence Jacqueline Marie (May) Bardoux, who was a daughter of senator and academic Achille Octave

Marie Jacques Bardoux and a great-granddaughter of minister of state education Agenor Bardoux, also a granddaughter of historian Georges Picot and niece of diplomat Francois Georges-Picot, and also a great-great-great-granddaughter of King Louis XV of France by one of his mistresses, Catherine Eléonore Bernard (1740–1769) through his great-grandfather Marthe Camille Bachasson, Count of Montalivet, and by whom Giscard d'Estaing was a multiple descendant of Charlemagne.





**Anthony Charles Lynton Blair**, more commonly known as Tony Blair is a former British Labour Party politician who served as the Prime Minister of the United Kingdom from 2 May 1997 to 27 June 2007. He was the Member of Parliament (MP) for Sedgefield from 1983 to 2007 and Leader of the Labour Party from 1994 to 2007. He resigned from all of these positions in June 2007, but has expressed interest in being President of the European Union. On 22 December 2007, it was disclosed that Blair had converted to the

Catholic faith, and that it was "a private matter". He had informed Pope Benedict XVI on 23 June 2007 (shortly after he resigned) that he wanted to become a Catholic. The Pope followed up with a reportedly unprecedented red-carpet welcome, which included Cardinal Archbishop of Westminster Cormac Murphy-O'Connor, who would be responsible for Blair's Catholic instruction.

**Silvio Berlusconi** is an Italian Politician, and the current Prime Minister of Italy, as well as being an entrepreneur. He is also known under the nick name *Il Cavaliere*, which literally means The Knight, due to his many Knighthoods. He is the longest-serving post war Prime Minister of Italy, and third longest-serving since the creation of Italy, after Benito Mussolini and Giovanni Giolitti. He held this position on three separate occasions: from 1994 to 1995, from 2001 to 2006 and currently since 2008. As of November 2009, he is the longest-serving current leader of a G8 country. As of 2011, Forbes magazine has ranked him as the 118th richest man in the world with a net worth of US\$7.8 billion.





**William Jefferson "Bill" Clinton** is an American politician who served as the 42<sup>nd</sup> President of the United States from 1993 to 2001. Inaugurated at age 46, he was the third youngest president of the United States. He will always be remembered as having had “sexual relations” with Monica Lewinsky. Clinton attended Oxford University on a Rhodes Scholarship.



**Ronald Wilson Reagan** was the 40<sup>th</sup> President of the United States from 1981 to 1989, and the 33<sup>rd</sup> Governor of California from 1967 to 1975. Prior to that, a radio, film and television actor.



**Augusto José Ramón Pinochet Ugarte** (25 November 1915 – 10 December 2006) was a Chilean army general and leader of a military dictatorship that assumed power in a coup d'état on 11 September 1973. Among his titles, he was the Commander-in-Chief of the Chilean army from 1973 to 1998, president of the Government Junta of Chile from 1973 to 1974 and President of the Republic from 1974 until transferring power to a democratically elected president in 1990. Pinochet was known for his brutality.



**Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller** (July 8, 1908 – January 26, 1979) was the 41st Vice President of the United States (1974-1977), serving under President Gerald Ford, and the 49<sup>th</sup> Governor of New York (1959-1973), as well as serving the Roosevelt, Truman and Eisenhower administrations in a variety of positions. As a member of the Rockefeller Dynasty, he was also a noted businessman, art collector, and philanthropist.

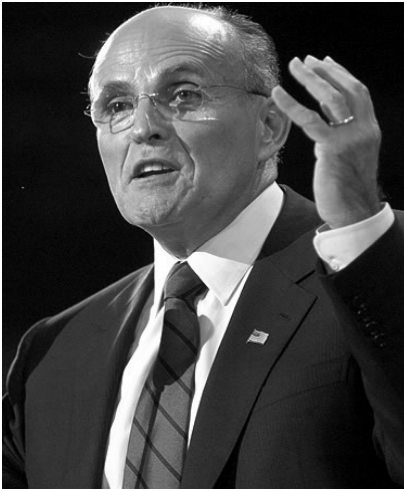


**David Rockefeller** of the Rockefeller Dynasty who wrote the following:

"For more than a century ideological extremists at either end of the political spectrum have seized upon well-publicized incidents such as my encounter with Castro to attack the Rockefeller family for the inordinate influence they claim we wield over American political and economic institutions. Some even believe we are part of a secret cabal working against the best interests of the United States, characterizing my family and me as 'internationalists' and of conspiring with others around the world to build a more integrated global political and economic structure – one world, if you will. If that's the charge, I stand guilty, and I am proud of it." —**David Rockefeller**, from his own book, *Memoirs*.



**Amschel Mayer von Rothschild** – The man who bought the bank of England, and whose descendants now own the banking industry of the world. The Rothschilds now own over half the wealth in the world. Notice in the above picture, that Rothschild is wearing his cross of knighthood.



**Rudolph William Louis "Rudy" Giuliani** is an American lawyer, businessman, and politician from New York. He served as Mayor of New York City from 1994 to 2001.

A Democrat and Independent in the 1970s, and a Republican since the 1980s, Giuliani served in the United States Attorney's Office for the Southern District of New York, eventually becoming U.S. Attorney. He prosecuted a number of high-profile cases, including ones against organized crime and Wall Street financiers. Giuliani served two terms as Mayor of New York City. He was credited with initiating improvements and with a reduction in crime pressing the city's quality of life initiatives. Giuliani gained international attention for his leadership, during and after the September 11 2001 attacks on the World Trade Centre. For those actions, he received an honorary knighthood from Queen Elizabeth II in 2002.



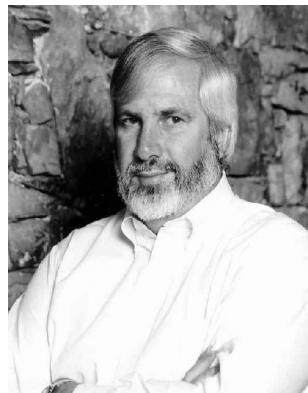
**Michael Bloomberg** – has been Mayor of New York City and is the 18th richest man in America having a net worth of \$18 billion Dollars in 2011. He is the founder of and owner of 88% of Bloomberg LP, a financial news and information services media company.

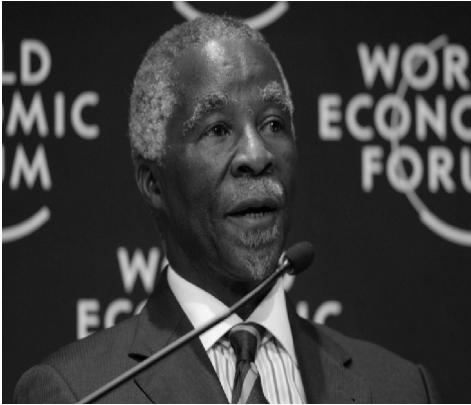


**Keith Rupert Murdoch** born 11 March 1931, is an Australian American business magnate. He is the founder and Chairman and CEO of News Corporation, the world's second-largest media conglomerate. In 1953, Murdoch became managing director of News Limited, inherited from his father. He acquired troubled newspapers in Australia and New

Zealand during the 1950s and '60s before expanding into the UK in 1969, taking over the *News of the World* and then the *The Sun*, which he built into Britain's best selling daily. He moved to New York in 1974 and expanded into the US market, and in 1985 he became a US citizen. In 1981, he bought The Times, his first British broadsheet. In 1986, keen to adopt newer electronic publishing technologies, he consolidated his UK printing operations in Wapping causing bitter industrial disputes. His News Corporation acquired Twentieth Century Fox (1985), HarperCollins (1989) and The Wall Street Journal (2007). He formed BSkyB in 1990 and during the 1990s expanded into Asian networks and South American television. By 2000 Murdoch's News Corporation owned over 800 companies in more than 50 countries with a net worth of over \$5 billion. In July 2011 Murdoch faced allegations that his companies including the News of the World, owned by News Corporation, had been regularly hacking the phones of private citizens.

**Rick Joyner** – Head of the Promise Keepers, the religious order that *Faith Like Potatoes* preacher, **Angus Buchan** is a member of. This is an important one to remember, as I will address Angus Buchan and his activities in South Africa in a (later) chapter.





**Thabo Mvuyelwa Mbeki** was born 18 June 1942 is a South African politician who served two terms as the second post-apartheid President of South Africa from 14 June 1999 to 24 September 2008. Thabo Mbeki has been awarded four Knighthoods into the following orders:

The Order of Excellence, one of four Knighthoods given by Jamaica, for which Queen Elizabeth II is Jamaica's sovereign Head of State.



**The Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem**  
(this is the original name for what became known as The Knights of the Maltese Cross)



**The Most Honourable Order of the Bath**



**The Most Distinguished Order of Saint  
Michael and Saint George**



**Nelson Rolihlahla Mandela**

was born 18 July 1918, and served as President of South Africa from 1994 to 1999, and was the first South African president to be elected in a fully representative democratic election. Before his presidency, Mandela was an anti-Apartheid activist, and the leader of Umkhonto we Sizwe, the armed wing of the African National Congress (ANC). In 1962 he was

arrested and convicted of sabotage and other charges, and sentenced to life in prison. Mandela served 27 years in prison, spending many of these years on Robben. Following his release from prison on 11 February 1990, Mandela led his party in the negotiations that led to multi-racial democracy in 1994. In South Africa, Mandela is often known as *Madiba*,



his Xhosa clan name; or as *tata* which is Xhoza for *father*. Mandela has received more than 250 awards over four decades, including the 1993 Nobel Peace Prize

Mandela's knighthoods include:



**Most Venerable Order of the  
Hospital of Saint John of Jerusalem**



**The Order of Merit**



**Order of Australia**



**Order of Canada**



**Order of Jamaica**



**The Order of Prince Henry the Navigator  
(Portuguese: Ordem do Infante Dom Henrique) is a  
Portuguese National Order of Knighthood**



**Royal Order of the Seraphim**

This is interesting to note the I H S represented on the Royal Order of the Seraphim. This is interesting for a number of reasons as I H S means Isis, Horus, Seth, which were the Egyptian Holy Trinity. The word 'Seraphim' is an interesting choice for this award, and I will go into it's meanings and annotations in a later Chapter. I H S is also found in the Jesuit logo.



**The official logo for the Society of Jesus, also known as the Jesuit Order. They control all the the Papal Knight orders and secret societies.**



**A picture I took with my Blackberry, of a statue of Jesus in a Roman Catholic Church in Zwolle, The Netherlands.**



**Close up, look the I H S (Isis Horus Seth) can be seen beneath the feet of a statue representing Jesus.**

I draw attention to the Isis Horus Seth connection at this point, as it becomes relevant as we go on. But at this point, it is important to note that the very fact that Nelson Mandela has been awarded the Order of the Seraphim, displaying the I H S which is also found in the Jesuit logo, only further proves that Mandela was a Jesuit controlled in line with their agenda.

So what exactly does Isis Horus and Set represent?

*The Templar Revelation* identifies Isis as the Black Madonna, on no

less authority than a former head of the Priory of Sion:

“The Black Madonna cult is central to the Priory... To them at least, there is no doubt about the significance of the Black Madonna. The Black Virgin is Isis and her

name is Notre Dame de Lumiere (Our Lady of the Lights)”

According to Anton LaVey, who started the Church of Satan and wrote *The Satanic Bible*:

'There is no contradiction here, for Seth is the Egyptian devil.'

Horus was born of the Virgin Isis, and is a sun god. We will dwell more on this Holy Trinity in a later chapter.

Having gone through the list of men who are Knights of Malta, it is fair to say that there are some very prominent men who are Papal Knights, and as we have seen, they have great wealth and power and pretty much control everything. They control all the media, both print and broadcast; they control all religions and the political scene, as well as controlling all the money. If they are not directly in control, then one need only look at their families. The media control of South Africa for example, comes down to a small group of people, including Moeletsi Mbeki, the brother of Papal Knight Thabo Mbeki.

Moeletsi Mbeki has a strong background in journalism, with a resume that includes a Harvard University Nieman Fellowship and time at the



BBC. He was a media consultant for the ANC in the '90s, and is currently the chairman of Endemol South Africa, a TV production house, and KMM Review Publishing and Africa.

For my fellow South Africans, I hope that his is now giving you a clearer picture of what is going on, but as I am sure many will be saying round about this point is, this is all very good and well, but what does that mean for us? If the Vatican controls the world, how does that affect us? Well I don't want to fuel any paranoia by putting across my own speculative opinions, rather I would prefer to look at quotes from the very highest sources on information on this very important point:

Thomas Aquinas, the great Spiritual Philosopher wrote:

'The Pope, by Divine Right, hath spiritual and Temporal (political) Power, as supreme King of the World...the

Pope of Rome, as the Head of the Papal Government, claims absolute sovereignty and supremacy over all the governments of the earth'

*Extracted from page 30 & 31 of Romanism as a World Power by Luther S. Kauffman, The American Publishing Co. 1922).*

Friedrich von Hardenberg, who was a Protestant German Philosopher wrote in 1800:

'Never before in the course of the world's history had such a Society (the Jesuits) appeared. The old Roman Senate itself did not lay schemes for world domination with greater certainty of success'

*Extracted from page. 6 of The Power and Secret of the Jesuits by Rene Fulop Miller, published in 1930 by New York garden City Publishing Co*

These quotes from various independently researched and published sources clearly point out the Pope rules the world through his various hierarchies of control and infiltration. It is a good thing then that the Pope has no hidden agenda. Or does he?



## CHAPTER 9

# TEMPORAL POWER AND UNIVERSAL OWNERSHIP

In a Vatican circulated in-house magazine called *Civiltà Cattolica*, which means, “Catholic Civilization” (i.e. “World Government under the Pope”) it stated that it believes that “Fascism is the regime that corresponds most closely to the concepts of the Church of Rome.” The ownership of the human race happened when we were corporatized through Christianity. This was achieved by three Vatican Trusts in 1455, 1481, and 1537 which collectively known as the Cestui Que Vie Trusts, under which our physical bodies, our souls and all property and wealth on earth became corporate property of the Vatican. This is very evident in coins that were circulating at the time. In 1550, Pope Julius III declared his claim to Universal and Temporal (political) Power, which was evident by a new coin he issued which was written in Latin, but when translated into English is read: “*The nation and kingdom that will not serve me shall perish!*”

Pope Julius III (10 September 1487 – 23 March 1555), born Giovanni Maria Ciocchi del Monte, was Pope from 7 February 1550 to 1555. In his early career in the church Julius established a reputation as an effective and trustworthy diplomat, and was elected to the Papacy as a compromised candidate when the Papal Conclave found itself deadlocked between the rival French and German factions. As Pope, he lost or failed to show any of the qualities which had distinguished his previous career, devoting himself instead to a life of personal pleasure and indolence, and the achievements of his incumbency were very few. His lasting fame, or notoriety, rests rather on his relationship with the 17 year old boy whom

he raised to the position of Cardinal-Nephew, and it was said at the time that he shared his bed. The resulting scandal did great harm to the reputation of the church.



**Pope Julius III**

All law that governs us at present, can be traced back to the Vatican. Great institutions were built and developed to teach Roman Law. The oldest continually operating university in the world, namely the University of Bologna, was initially established as an institution which historically has taught canon and civil law. The University of Bologna was central in the development of medieval Roman law.

In South Africa, the court systems are still governed by Roman Dutch Law, which was adopted as the system of law when the Dutch East India Company established the Cape Colony in 1652.

Roman Dutch law is a legal system based on Roman Law as applied in the Netherlands in the 17th and 18th centuries. While Roman Dutch law ceased to be applied in the Netherlands as early as the beginning of the 19th century, it is still applied by the courts of South Africa, and neighbours like Lesotho, Swaziland, Namibia, Zimbabwe, Guyana, and further afield to Indonesia, East Timor and Sri Lanka. In the Netherlands, the history of Roman Dutch law ended when the Kingdom of the Netherlands adopted the French *Code Civil*, also based on Roman law, just with different labelling, in 1809. However, Roman Dutch law was not replaced by French law in the former Dutch colonies. In this way, Roman Dutch law has survived to this day and dominates and controls most of Southern Africa under Vatican Roman rule.

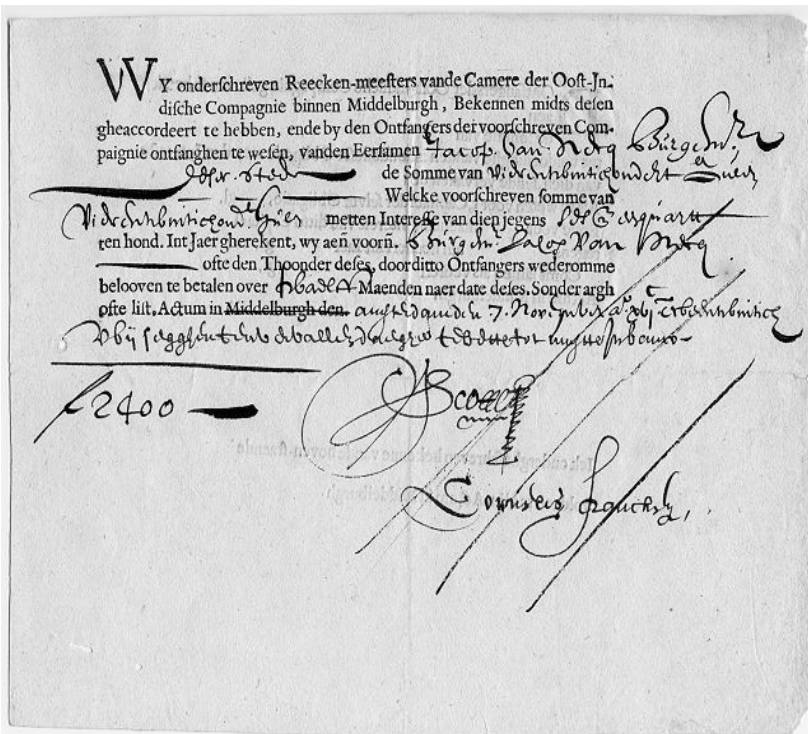
We are generally led to believe that laws exist for our own protection, safety and well-being. The reality is that the people who claim to keep us safe cannot keep us safe, because they are the problem. We are subjected to all sorts of laws that do not even apply to us, and do not benefit us, and we are also expected to pay many taxes, which legally we ought not to. An example of Laws that we are 'unlawfully' subjected to, is how we as human beings who live on land, are only subject to the Law of the Land, or Common Law. This law says that we are sovereign in our beings, and that nobody can own the space we occupy in our bodies, as they are ours and we own them. There is only one law in Common Law which simply



comes down to three words: DO NO HARM, to other people or their property, belongings or personal possessions.

Common Law also states that we are flesh and blood human beings, (not corporations, which I think everybody understands and would agree with) and we are endowed by certain inalienable rights. These rights can not be given to us by the state, nor can they be taken away. Common Law, or Law of the Land, is the only law we need ever adhere to because it is the only law that actually applies to us legally.

However, we as sovereign human beings willingly acquiesce to a law that governs commerce, known as Admiral Maritime law, which is the Law of the Seas, as most trade and commerce began with ocean trade routes, the Dutch East India Company being the most relevant example of this. In fact, the very first stock certificate was issued by the Dutch East India Company on 7 November 1623.



The very first Stock Certificate issued by the world's first multinational corporation, The Dutch East India Company. The power of the Corporatocracy was literally born on this very certificate, as the Dutch East India Company had powers of government, detention and arrest.

Due to the first major multi-national corporation being an ocean bearing shipping company, the law of trades and commerce which is known as Uniform Commercial Code (UCC), which is the law by which all business and commerce takes place, has come to fall under Admiral Maritime Law, or law of the High Seas. Admiral Maritime Law is a law that governs trade and commerce, but it has also been administered to us, the human race. We have been treated like corporations, not human beings. Through the *Cestui Que Vie Trusts* that were issued by the Vatican, humans are seen as souls lost at sea, and the “Holy See”, or the supreme power of the Roman Catholic Church, is in the business of salvaging souls lost at sea which they claim is their property. They administer souls lost at sea by administering Maritime law. Thus, through this clever manipulation of law they have in effect, under our current systems of law and government, laid ownership to the human race. Therefore, they have the right to do with us what they want, from raping and torturing us at any age, to murdering us, to farming us, to experimenting on us, to depopulating us, to treating us as their slaves that in effect power their empire.

Throughout history, the Vatican has been the controlling force behind world affairs, creating wars, manipulating conflicts and conquering once peaceful nations, as this is all part of a plan that is steering the world slowly towards the completion of their dark agenda: **To control the planet under a fascist regime with the Pope as head of the world.** This of course is where the shouts of “Conspiracy Nut” can be heard from the peanut gallery. But one needs to understand how this can be done, by firstly understanding a few facts that are not normally public information.

Firstly, we have always been misled into believing that the Kings, Queens, Dictators, Presidents and Prime Ministers were the ones who had the power as rulers or governors. The true power lies in the church, the clergy or the priestly class. Throughout history, the priestly class has always wielded more power than the acknowledged rulers or royalty. They have been the wizards and druids of history, as well as trusted talismen and counsellors of kings and leaders. When the Freemason J.R. Tolkien wrote *Lord of the Rings: Return of the King*, he was very aware of this. One may remember that when Aragorn was crowned King, it was the wizard (representing the priestly class) Gandalf who placed the crown on his head and in effect crowned Aragorn as King of Middle Earth.

Queen Elizabeth II, who is a Dame of Malta (the female version of the Knights of Malta) is said to be the head of the Church of England, but in reality, the Queen would not be on the throne, or head of the church without the blessing of the Vatican. The Roman Catholic Church has

throughout history maintained it's right to depose of rulers and kings that did not conform to Vatican rule.

“The right of deposing Kings is inherent in the supreme sovereignty which the Pope exercise over all nations”

- Cardinal Henry Manning, Archbishop of Westminster 1892

## JESUIT ZIMBABWE

The Vatican basically decides who gets to rule a country on it's behalf, no matter how bad or corrupt they are, as long as they fall in line with the ultimate Dark Agenda which is about raping the country of resources whilst keeping it's inhabitants stupefied with poverty so that they don't figure out just how they are being robbed. That is why we all know ruthless dictator Robert Mugabe, who claims to be a devout Roman Catholic, has been allowed to mercilessly rule Zimbabwe for three decades. In fact there is an international travel ban imposed upon Mugabe due to the atrocities Zimbabwe has suffered under his dictatorship. However, the ban was temporarily lifted in April 2011 so that Mugabe could attend the Beatification of the Late Pope John Paul II. Beatification is one step prior to Canonization, which is when Pope John Paul II will be declared a Saint.



In his past, Robert Mugabe has had several honours and knighthoods, some of them have been annulled, but not all, as Mugabe serves his true Masters, the Vatican, in the exact capacity that they want him to. If the Vatican did not want Mugabe ruling Zimbabwe, they would have had him removed, and he certainly would not have been in power for three decades. But Mugabe is a Vatican puppet and does exactly what they want. He keeps Zimbabwe in poverty and

chaos, thus allowing the exploitation of the natural resources. One does not just get an invitation to the Vatican unless you are on “good terms” with them. Mugabe not only got an invitation to the Vatican so that he

could attend the Beatification of the late Pope, they also lifted his travel ban for the occasion.

Mugabe's strong Roman Catholic roots and allegiance can be seen in the fact that he has been surrounded by Jesuits his entire life. He was born near Kutama Jesuit Mission in the Zvimba District of north-west of Salisbury in Southern Rhodesia. Both of Mugabe's parents were devout Roman Catholics. Mugabe went to Marist Brothers (an order of the Catholic Church dedicated to education) and Jesuits schools, including the exclusive Kutama College, also known as St Francis Xavier College, which alludes to its Jesuit origins as St Francis Xavier was one of the original founding members of the Jesuits as well as being a legendary missionary of the Roman Catholic Church. This is why the Jesuit Missionary rooted college is named after him. Mugabe also attended Fort Hare University, which started out as a British Fort in the wars between the British and the Xhosa of the 19th century. It was due to missionary activity in the area that led to the creation of a school for missionaries, from which at the beginning of the 20th century the university resulted.



**Fort Hare – Picture taken around 1930**

Fort Hare Missionary College was the alma mater of an entire generation of African leaders which included, Nelson Mandela, who was

at boarding school there, Govan Mbeki (South African politician, father of former President and Papal Knight, Thabo Mbeki, and father of Moeletsi Mbeki, Chairman of the South African Institute of International Affairs), Oliver Thambo, Chris Hani, Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Nelson Mandela, to name a few.

It is through schools and universities that the future leaders of Africa are carefully shaped and groomed into fulfilling the dark agenda which is skilfully manipulated by the Roman Catholic Church. One only needs to look at the extreme oath of the Jesuits to see some examples of what is going on in Zimbabwe and indeed, South Africa, and that it is all orchestrated at the highest levels of the Catholic Church.

Why is this suffering allowed to continue? That is the most important question we can ask at this juncture, and understanding this is key to understanding a large part of the conspiracy. Take a moment to look at the below articles:

The Daily Telegraph wrote:

'...The claim, an extraordinary chunk of ancient tribal land in south eastern Zimbabwe, may be one of the richest diamond fields found in recent years..... And the Zimbabwe government wants it.

When rumours of diamonds spread during the summer, thousands flocked there from all over Zimbabwe and neighbouring countries in what may have been the largest diamond rush in Africa in the last 100 years.

Dirk Benade, 57, an ACR geologist, saw it all. As the hordes massed, they dug deep holes within a metre of one another.

There were no toilet facilities, people were buying water with diamonds and sleeping in the holes which they also used as latrines. The air was thick with flies.

"Between 6,000 and 15,000 people moved one million tonnes of earth by hand in a 1.4 sq mile area in a month. World class machinery couldn't have moved what they did," said Mr Benade.

"One man was murdered for diamonds in the hills behind us. And a woman died after a huge Baobab tree fell on her after soil around its roots had been dug away," Sabo Sauke, 31, told The Daily Telegraph, the first Western newspaper to reach the area since the rush began.

Mr Sauke, like all the diggers, was pressed to sell his stones to the state's Minerals Marketing Corporation of Zimbabwe at a fraction of their real value.'

The following are extracts from a popular internet news site, [www.the-platform.org.uk](http://www.the-platform.org.uk)

### **Zimbabwe's blood diamonds and the failure of the international community**

As news of the immense mineral wealth in Zimbabwe became apparent a few years ago, many hoped that the discovery of precious diamonds would endow the deeply troubled nation with a lifeline. However, as has too often proved the case in Africa, mineral riches have offered yet another devastating blow to a weary land.

Located near Zimbabwe's eastern border with Mozambique, lie the vast and significant Marange diamond fields; areas of immense mineral deposits, which have become increasingly identified as the latest frontier in the world's production of 'blood diamonds'. The diamond fields of Marange potentially hold up to a fifth of the world's reserves, and with an estimated value in the region of \$800 billion, the ethical dilemmas involved in the globalised trade of diamonds have once again cast scrutiny over the network. Reports of grave human rights abuses throughout the region, coupled with the industry's inability and seeming unwillingness to guarantee the ethical sourcing of diamonds, pose alarming questions about the future viability of 'clean' diamonds.

President Robert Mugabe's forces seized control of the Marange diamond fields in 2007; since then, numerous reports have highlighted abuses towards local communities and diggers. The NGO Global has documented violence since 2007, finding evidence of grave human rights abuses; 'resulting in hundreds of deaths, and many more cases of assault, rape, arbitrary detention and forced labour'. Furthermore, the report condemned the 'smuggling operation that enables rough diamonds to flow from Zimbabwe outside the KPCS

[Kimberley Process Certification Scheme][...] largely operated and maintained by official entities’.

The BBC’s recent Panorama Documentary has added further, damning evidence about the nature of operations at the Marange diamond fields. In their desire to monopolise the mining of diamonds in the region, the Ruling forces have punished civilians found to be mining for diamonds, whilst corrupt police and military personnel have forcibly recruited civilians to dig illegally on their behalf. The programme uncovered a range of torture and abuse techniques suffered by prisoners at the hands of Mugabe’s forces. These included regimented whippings, ‘40 whips in the morning, 40 in the afternoon and 40 in the evening’, as well as the sexual assault of female prisoners. In further unsettling revelations, a former police officer disclosed techniques involving mock-drownings, genital whipping, and the use of dogs to maul prisoners.

The cost of blood diamonds to a society cannot be underestimated. It is a history tainted with the deaths of millions, gross human rights violations, and the disintegration of civic society. It is now more pertinent than ever that we hold our governments to account, and ask, ‘what price for these diamonds?’

South Africa and Zimbabwe are by way of resources the wealthiest countries in the world. By all means, the people should be wealthy, but they are among the poorest on our planet. Rather the wealth sits with the Industrialists and Oligarchs who control the world’s wealth on behalf of the Vatican and who continue to steal and plunder Africa’s riches at the expense the African people. The Dark Empire controls our countries so that it can continue to rob us of our wealth, thus keeping us stupefied by poverty. Many are unable to figure out just what they are doing to us.

The Catholic Empire provides a colossal wealth to the Vatican, which includes massive investments with the Rothschilds in Britain, Europe and the USA, and with giant oil and weapons companies such as Shell and General Electric. The Vatican owned Gold Bullion, is stored with the Rothschild Bank of England and the US Federal Reserve Bank, not to mention vast secret storage of gold in hollowed out mountains in Switzerland.

The Catholic Church is the biggest financial power, wealth accumulator and property owner in existence, possessing more material wealth than any bank, corporation, giant trust or government anywhere on the planet. The Pope, who is the official ruler of this colossal global wealth, is one of the richest men on Earth. Whilst half of the worlds population earns less than 2 dollars a day, and one fifth of the world is underfed or starving to death, the Vatican hoards the world's wealth, profits from it on the Stock Market which it controls and manipulates for it's own benefit. However, at the same time they are preaching about honesty, fairness and giving.

How did the Vatican accumulate so much power and wealth over the years? One method was to put a price tag on sin. Many popes actually marketed guilt, fear and sin for profit, by selling indulgences. Pope Leo X rebuilt St Peter's basilica selling tickets out of hell and tickets into heaven.



**Pope Leo X**

If you were wealthy, you could get away doing anything you wanted, so long as you could pay off the Vatican. While poor and impoverished people were subject to strict laws and kept stupefied though poverty.

During the Dark Ages, the Catholic Church not only hoarded the wealth they collected from the poor, but they also hoarded knowledge. They kept the masses stupid and ignorant as to what was really going on, by denying them a basic education and keeping them impoverished, thus literally stupefied by poverty. Only the wealthy and the clergy were allowed the skills of literacy. Latin was

considered a sacred language only to be used by the Roman Catholic Church, which is still the case to this very day.

Over the past 5 decades, more than 1500 Bishops have been identified in the sexual assault of tens of thousands of boys and girls, in their trusting congregation, convents and orphanages. Why is this filthy rich institution preaching the spiritual values of poverty and chastity, whilst covering up for the cardinals, bishops and priests who commit sexual abuse? The abuse of children by paedophile clergy has become so common and widespread, that it even has it's own listing in Wikipedia:



The **Catholic sex abuse cases** are a series of convictions, trials and ongoing investigations into allegations of sex crimes committed by Catholic priests and members of religious orders. These cases began receiving public attention beginning in the mid-1980s. There has been criminal prosecutions of the abusers and civil lawsuits against the church's dioceses and parishes.

Sexual abuse of minors by priests receives significant media attention in Canada, Ireland, the United States, the United Kingdom, Mexico, Belgium, France and Germany, while cases have been reported throughout the world.

In addition to cases of abuse, much of the scandal has focused around members of the Catholic Hierarchy who did not report abuse allegations to the civil authorities. In many cases they reassigned those accused to other locations where they continued to have contact with minors. In defending their actions, some bishops and psychiatrists contended that the prevailing psychology of the times suggested that people could be cured of such behaviour through counselling. Members of the church hierarchy have argued that media coverage has been excessive. In response to the widening scandal, Pope John Paul II emphasized the spiritual nature of the offences. He declared in 2001 that "a sin against the Sixth Commandment of the Decalogue by a cleric with a minor under 18 years of age is to be considered a grave sin, or *delictum gravius*. With the approval of the Vatican, the hierarchy of the church in the United States said that it instituted reforms to prevent future abuse including requiring background checks for Church employees and volunteers, while opposing extensions of the statutes of limitations in sex abuse cases.

Allegations of and convictions for sexual abuse by clergy has been subject to public debate in many countries. After the United States, the country with the next highest number of reported cases is Ireland. A significant number of cases have also been reported in Australia, New Zealand, Canada and countries in Europe, Latin America, Africa and Asia.

In 2001, lawsuits were filed in the United States and

Ireland, alleging that some priests had sexually abused minors and that their superiors had conspired to conceal and otherwise abet their criminal misconduct.

In 2004, the John Jay report tabulated a total of 4,392 priests and deacons in the U.S. against whom allegations of sexual abuse had been made.

Although the scandals in the U.S. and Ireland unfolded over approximately the same time period, there are some significant differences between them. In the United States, most of the abusers were parish priests under diocesan control. While there were also a significant number of abuse cases involving parish priests in Ireland, another major scandal involved criminal abuse committed by members of religious orders working in Catholic-run institutions such as orphanages and reform schools. In the United States, the abuse was primarily sexual in nature and involved mostly boys between the ages of 11 and 17; in Ireland, the allegations involved both physical and sexual abuse, and children of both sexes were involved, although a large majority were male.

Source: Wikipedia ([www.wikipedia.org](http://www.wikipedia.org))

The truth behind the travesty of the sexual abuse of thousands of children by the priests, cardinals, bishops and even popes, is that it has been going on for so long that it really is no secret whatsoever. In initiated circles it is common practice as part of occult sex magic rituals which commonly involves sex, often sex with very young children, as well as human sacrifice. Far from being an institution of puritanical ideals and morals, the Vatican is the most powerful and corrupt institution on the planet, and practices occult sex magic, blood rituals and human sacrifice, as well as engaging in indulgences of paedophilia, which is seen as a right and privilege.

This may be a lot to fathom, but there are some essential orientations that need to be spelled out here so that it is clearly understood. The first essential orientation to establish is that there are always TWO POLICIES or DOCTRINES when it comes to the Vatican. One policy is OPEN yet FALSE, intended for public confusion. It is the version of reality that we are taught to believe. The other policy is SECRET and TRUE, which is in fact a very dark agenda and benefits only a few at the top of the control pyramid. One doctrine or policy is for the initiated, whilst the open yet false policy is for the uninitiated. This is key to understanding the

controlling mechanism behind religions, politicians, government, media, corporatocracy, royalty and all the other controlling institutions.

In case you are still not getting it, let me spell it out for you: **Not everyone works by the same rules.** There are the rules or doctrines for the public, the masses, the uninitiated, and the goyim or undeserving as the Elitists like to think of us. Then there are the doctrines or “rules” for the initiated, those in the “know”, the elite. This should come as no surprise as it is common knowledge that the Queen of England is exempt from all prosecution that can befall the general public, which is a tradition honoured as the “Divine Right of Kings”. This privilege extends to the Pope, Jesuits and Papal Knights.

In his *History of Magic*, Eliphas Levi informs us:

'The Templars had two doctrines: one was concealed and reserved to the leaders, being that of Johannism; the other was public, being Roman Catholic doctrine. . . The Johannism of the adepts was the Kabalah of the Gnostics, but it degenerated speedily into a mystic pantheism carried even to idolatry of Nature and hatred of all revealed dogma. . . They fostered the regrets of every fallen worship and the hopes of every new cultus, promising to all liberty of conscience and a new orthodoxy which should be the synthesis of all persecuted beliefs. They went even so far as to recognise the pantheistic symbolism of the grand masters of Black Magic . . . they rendered divine honours to the monstrous idol *Baphomet*. The mystic affiliations of the Pyramids of Egypt, the esoteric sect of Pythagoras, the astrologers or mathematicians of Rome in the time of Domitian, the House of Wisdom in Cairo, the Ismailis or Assassins, Companions of the Old Man of the Mountain, the Templars, the Rose-Croix (Rosicrucians), the Carbonari, the Jesuits, Freemasons, B'nai B'rith, Knights of Columbus, the Souffrants, the Chercheurs, Lodges of St. John of Melchisedek, Royal Priests, Masters of the Wise, the Asiatic Brethren...all appear to form an uninterrupted chain of these superior affiliations...under the name of the Illuminati, under the Directing Power of the Invisibles -- Earthly beings -- Masters working on the Astral, whose self-appointed role was to be the arbiters and Masters of the World'

This propagation of double standards is the true root of separatism, elitism, racism and all the other consciousness clouding “isms” that ferment the beautiful state of connectedness with our fellow human beings. Sadly all politics, law, elitism, separatism, greed for money and power can be traced back to the Vatican, where the inner circle are kept “in the know” and precious empowering ancient knowledge is hoarded and benefits only a few at the top of the control pyramid, while the less deserving mass are taught the complete opposite of what the inner doctrines teach. Why? Because they are doing the complete opposite of what we are taught to do, and they want to keep us as far away from the truth as possible. As a result, we are taught complete and utter lies. And thus, **“black is white and white is black!”** Which is the simple principle by which we are all deceived!

## BLACK IS WHITE AND WHITE IS BLACK

For those of you who are still living in the illusion that you are free, pay close attention. You are not a free human being. You are Vatican property and you are in fact owned by the Roman Catholic Church. The Vatican has gone about setting up the Cestui Que Vie Trusts which took the form of **Papal Bulls**, which have in effect, created our current system of laws and commerce in order to keep their property, being us, in control and profitable. This was done through a series of three Papal Bulls, one written in 1455, the second written in 1481, the third was written in 1537, and they basically hand over sovereignty of all human beings on Earth to the Pope, the Vatican, the Roman Catholic Church, or the Holy See, what ever you want to call it. These Papal Bulls effectively claim that all the property of the world, all the mineral wealth, all the agriculture, all the people and animals of the world, and all their souls, are in effect property of the Roman Catholic Church. This is a staggering realisation when you look into the way they have cleverly enslaved humanity through a system of laws of government and commerce.

These Papal Bulls were written in blood on the skin of a human child, which seems to be a common practice when ownership of Papal Property is established. When the Queen of England, Elizabeth II, signed the Lisbon Treaty, in which she effectively handed sovereignty of Great Britain over to the European Union, she signed it on goat skin, and it was then bound in blue leather and sent to Rome to be lodged at the Papal Library of Bulls.



**Queen Elizabeth signing the Lisbon Treaty**

An interesting thing to note about the Lisbon Treaty is that the Irish were given a referendum on whether to sign the Lisbon Treaty, and they voted not to. This was not what they were supposed to vote so they were asked to vote again. Needless to say, the second referendum ensured the positive outcome the Vatican wanted. The European Union, the African Union, the American Union and the Asian Union are steps towards centralising power.

## COVERT HUMAN CONTROL

All commerce operates on the principle of Uniform Commercial Code, which is part of Maritime Admiralty Law. This law of the water or high seas, in this case, the HOLY SEE, which is in the business of salvaging lost souls at sea. In fact, when we are born, our parents think they are being dutiful citizens by going down to the town hall or post office or Birth Registry Office, or what ever the case may be, and registering our birth. The world Register comes from 'Regis' which means King or Monarch. When we register our child we are officially handing over ownership of our children to the Monarch. Your parents who registered you were actually informing on you, and without your permission and knowledge, they gave away your sovereign being to become property of the Vatican. We are contracted into these Vatican Trusts at "Birth". The link to Maritime Admiralty Law can be seen in the primary historical driver of commerce, being the trade and shipping routes. That is why money is referred to as 'currency', like the currents of the ocean. Just like a cargo ship coming into it's birth, where the Captain (or the person who

‘maintains’ the ‘capital’, which is where the world ‘Captain’ comes from), of the ship has to present a manifest of worth to the port authorities before unloading goods of value, which have manifested in that port of entry, we are given a manifest of worth at birth, when we come into the world though our “port of entry”, out of our Mother’s waters, so to speak. Our Birth Certificates are in effect stock certificates, which is why we are not allowed to do anything, unless our “stock” (our bodies, minds and souls) has been “registered” (ownership given to the Monarch).

Think about this for a moment, as this is where the true, ingenious nature of the deceit becomes obvious. Without being registered, you cannot get a document of identification, which you need in order to get a passport for international travel, you need some form of identification to get a bank account, and a job to earn money, which you need in order to feed, clothe and house yourself. We are tied into a system of control and enslavement from birth!

At this point it is important to note that once you have registered your child, you have given ownership of your child over to the state, and you have absolutely no say over what that child gets taught at school or university, the curriculum also being decided by the Vatican controlled state. Furthermore, if the state decides to step in and take your child away from you, it has total right to do so, as the child is not yours in the first place, it belongs to them. The only reason we think we are protected by the State, is because we are in effect owned by the State. In offering protection, all they are doing is recovering or protecting their assets. In other words, they are allowed to murder you and torture you, but nobody else can, because you are their asset.

The Roman Catholic Church has managed to enslave humanity though a cleverly devised system of secret languages such as Legalese, as well as through symbolism, a hidden language of which the average person has no idea of their true meaning. The essence of language lends itself to symbolism represented through the study of philology (language) and homonyms (words that look the same and sound the same, but have different meanings). In fact, Latin was a language that was specifically reserved for the Roman Catholic Clergy, and comes from the word ‘laten’, which means “hidden”. Indeed, Latin is a secretive hidden language, that is officially known as a dead language, yet many plant and animal species are still given a Latin name (human beings are known as “homosapien” for example), which is considered the officially correct name of each species. Despite being officially recognised as a dead language, Latin forms the basis of many other languages to which it contributes the Roman alphabet, including English, French, Spanish, Portuguese, Italian, Romanian, Dutch, German, Afrikaans, and even the

native African languages use the Roman alphabet. The Roman / Latin alphabet is the basis of most keyboards in the Western world. In fact wherever the Latin derived languages appear, the Roman Catholic church has conquered, and carried their control to the ends of the Earth.

The word “alphabet” takes its name from the first two letters of the Roman alphabet, being A and B, Alpha and Beta respectively. Now pay close attention, because this gets very interesting. The word “Alpha” is often used to denote the concept of something coming first, or being superior, as in a pack of lions, there is always the “Alpha” male, or we are familiar with the term “alpha dog” in popular culture, denoting the superior or supreme aspect. Notice then also that the shape of the letter **A** is actually a representation of the pyramid with the “all seeing eye”.



**"A" shape in the All Seeing Eye and Pyramid**



**Picture I took of the Roman Catholic Church in Leiden. (Unofficial home of the Bilderberg Group. Notice what is in the triangle.**



**A close-up of the All Seeing Eye**

Freemasonic author, Carl Claudy writes of the “All Seeing Eye”:

'This is one of the oldest and most widespread symbols denoting God'

The Encyclopedia of Freemasonry states that the all seeing eye is:

'...An important symbol of the Supreme Being'

Thus, even in the language we speak, and the letters we use, we are cleverly tricked into acknowledging the dark, hidden “Supreme Being” as coming before all else, by using the “Alpha” bet, as “A” comes at the very front in all Latin derived languages. In agreeing to this language and system of communication, and by using these letters of communication, unknowingly we are complicit in the acknowledgement of the controlling powers of the Dark Empire or what the Encyclopedia of Freemasonry refers to as the “Supreme Being”. Little do we know that by using the very language we speak and write, we create the energetic fabric for the control and manipulation of our world, thus giving our energy to the Dark Empire and allowing it to be the controlling power. We willingly acquiesce to the system of our slavery, in the way we communicate, both written and verbal.

As Santos Bonacci of the Universal Truth School ([www.universaltruthschool.com](http://www.universaltruthschool.com)) based in Melbourne, Australia, points out: “Latin is the language of Satan (Satan). Just replace the “S” with “L”, and the origins and purpose of the language are hidden”. Words, symbols and language are very powerful mediums and are used by witches and shamans for casting spells, and thus, we unknowingly cast spells on ourselves. If we are ever going to be free of the evil controllers that have destroyed our planet, whilst impoverishing and enslaving the human race, we need to become aware of how they control us on a very basic level. Once we have done that we can stop playing the silly games of politics and religion that they keep us distracted with.

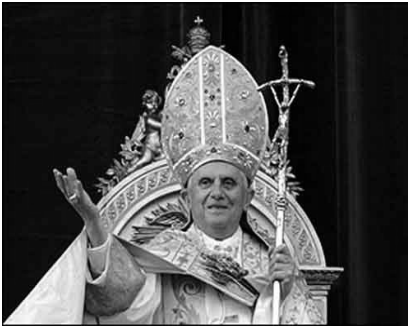
Politics is nothing more than an illusion to keep us paying taxes and believing that we have a choice, and therefore we have perceived freedom. The reason we pay taxes is because we believe that we have a say in how the country gets run by voting in government elections. However, voting for new puppets every few years does not mean you are free. Our political leaders are nothing more than puppets putting on a show on the glorious stage of politics, which has more entertainment value than leadership value. The true seat of political power lies behind the public face of government. It always has and always will do if we keep agreeing to play along with the silly game of fake democracy, while lining up for hours to get a stain on your thumb, because that is all you are doing. Your vote means absolutely nothing!



As for religion, well without wishing to offend anybody, it must be known that the Catholic Church controls all other churches and religions. In fact, it has invented most of the religions from Christianity to Islam. On 9 April 2000, a decree called “Dominus Ijesus” was issued by Cardinal Ratzinger, who was a “Hitler Youth” in Poland, and who later became the present Pope Benedict XVI.

This decree states that:

“It must be always clear that the one, Holy Catholic and Apostolic Universal Church is not the sister, but the mother of all the churches”.



**Pope Benedict XVI**

This basically means that all other churches are subject to the Roman Catholic Church, who sit at the top of the church hierarchy. They are in control of all the other churches underneath them, this includes all religions. This indicates tremendous power on the part of the Roman Catholic Church, and whoever is head of this church is also indeed very powerful as he is then by very definition, the head of all other

churches as well. It is commonly known amongst the higher circles of all religion that the Pope is the head of all religions, and indeed, head of the world. Based on this, there is more than enough reason to question whether following a religious institution is really doing the right thing, because it is not about who is right, it is about what is right. The only reason religion has power is because it has our support.



## CHAPTER 10

# THE CREATION OF ISLAM

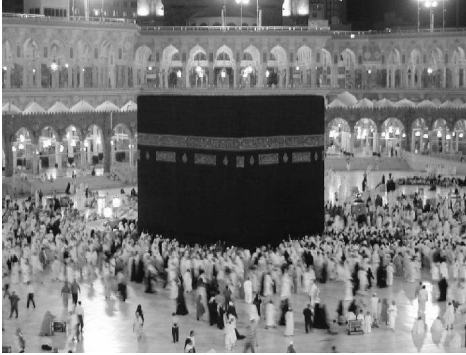
One of the most controversial facts that I have discovered along this amazing journey that I have been privileged to be a part of, is the origins of various religions. Having already alluded to the fact that most religions were created by the Catholic Church, I felt it was only appropriate to tie in the links of how the Islamic religion was created by the Roman Catholic Church. It is with great manipulation that we have been led to believe that “the Muslims” are the greatest threat to the world at present. Nothing could be further from the truth. It sickens me to the core that the followers of Islam who seek to war with others, are not aware of how they are being manipulated into giving their lives in order to fulfil an agenda that they know nothing about.

I have many friends of the Islamic faith, for whom I have high regard, as they are the some of the most dedicated, genuine and conscientious people I have ever met, who sincerely believe they are doing the right thing by dedicating their lives to the practice of their faith. Thus, my curiosity got the better of me and I was left wondering what the nature of Islam is that it attracts such beautiful people?

The Islamic religion teaches of the absolute sovereignty of Allah, and the necessity for human submission to his inscrutable will. Therefore absolute devotion and dedication to the concept of “Allah” and the doctrines of the Koran is required by those who practice this faith. Islam is also a very exclusive religion which has total control over the countries in which it can be found. All Muslims at some time in their lives try to

make a pilgrimage to Mecca, and what a privilege it is for them to do this. Often impoverished Muslims will save for years and sacrifice all else to accommodate this pilgrimage, where only those who are of the Islamic faith are allowed worship at the Kaaba, which is a big black square rock in Mecca.

In staunch Muslim countries like Iran, Christianity is banned and Evangelism (which is the somewhat radical Christian practice of converting those outside the faith of Christianity, into the faith) in Islamic



**The Kaaba in Mecca**

countries is totally forbidden and punishable by death. Indeed, this is a very powerful religion that has complete control over the minds and actions of its followers, who will fast from sunrise to sunset for 40 days every year during Ramadan. Women are required to cover their heads in moderate Muslim areas, whilst others walk around covered head to toe in a burqa, with only the eyes showing, even in

boiling hot weather. Homosexuality in this religion is punishable by death in Yemen, a country where public displays of affection are also prohibited by law. Muslims can only consume food that is Halaal, and free of all pork products. Indeed, this is a very controlling religion, with an excellent grip over the minds and actions of its followers.

In the previous chapter, I have openly exposed the double standards of the Roman Catholic Church, and you can bet your bottom dollar that the Institution of the Islamic faith is no different. The best example of this deception is how your average devout Muslim does not even know the truth about the origins of the Islamic faith. The truth is that the origins of Islam is one of the biggest secrets on our planet, for indeed, if Muslims knew the truth about how Islam came about, it would completely destroy Islam altogether.

Islam is a mighty religion, and as history will tell you, the Crusades and Inquisition was all about the armies of the Catholic Church rising up and slaughtering millions of Muslims. These Crusades gave birth to the many Knight orders mentioned in the previous chapter. So the obvious question is, after all that effort and many years of wars to suppress the Muslim religion, how has it come to be that the Islamic faith has been

allowed to grow beyond the size of the Catholic religion? Islam has twice as many followers as Catholicism, so how has Islam been “allowed” to grow so strong? This is an important question, if we really want to understand the state of affairs in the world today.

The following information comes from several different sources, including a former Jesuit priest by the name of Alberto Rivera, who has relayed this information which was obtained in secret briefings held in the Vatican, under oath and induction. Since Rivera has come out with this information, there have been five assassination attempts on his life, the last of the five ending his life by poisoning.



**Former Jesuit Priest  
Alberto Rivera**

The story goes that a Jesuit Cardinal named Augustine Bea, showed Rivera how desperately the Roman Catholics wanted to reclaim Jerusalem at the end of the third century. Due to its religious history and its strategic location, the Holy City of Jerusalem was considered a priceless treasure. In due course a scheme was developed by the Roman Catholic Church to make Jerusalem a Roman Catholic city after it had slipped from Catholic control. The great, untapped source of manpower that could assist in taking Jerusalem back from the Jews, was the “Children of Ishmael”, otherwise known as the Arabs of North Africa. It was at this time that the Sabeen Arabs fell victim to one of the most cleverly designed plans of mass manipulation ever devised by the Roman Catholic Church.

Before this time, the Catholic Bishop of North Africa was St. Augustine, and he was effective in winning Arabs to Roman Catholicism, including whole tribes. It was among these Arab converts to Catholicism, that the concept of looking for an Arab prophet developed with the purpose of uniting the “Children of Ishmael” behind a figure head that was secretly controlled by the Vatican.

The Prophet was to take the form of Mohammed Mustafa, who was born in 570 AD, into a wealthy Arabian Catholic family. Mohammed’s father died from illness, but sons born to great Arab families in places like Mecca were sent into the desert to be suckled and weaned and spend some of their childhood with Bedouin tribes for training, strengthening, and to develop an immunity to the plagues found in populated cities.

After Mohammed’s mother and grandfather also died, Muhammad

stayed with his uncle who travelled much with Mohammed. It was during these travels with his uncle that Mohammed came across a Roman Catholic monk who reportedly had a vision upon seeing Mohammed, and said to Mohammed's uncle: "Take your brother's son back to his country and guard him against the Jews, for by *God*, if they see him and know of him that which I know, they will construe evil against him. Great things are in store for this brother's son of yours."

The Roman Catholic monk had not only set the stage for Mohammed to become a prophet, he had indeed fanned the flames for future Jewish



**Artistic representation of Mohammed Mustafa, often depicted with a sun or sun rays, behind his head**

persecutions at the hands of the followers of Muhammad, and this was the plan, as the Vatican desperately wanted Jerusalem back from the Jews. Another problem that the Roman Catholic Church was dealing with at the time, was the true *Christians*, who were preaching the true gospel of Christ in North Africa. Although Roman Catholicism also teaches about Christ, they worship the historically pantheistic (nature worship) figure of a Mother Goddess that took the form of the Virgin Mary in the Catholic Church. It was this gospel that the Catholics wanted the world to follow, not that of true Christianity. But Christianity was growing in power, and the Roman Catholic Church would not tolerate opposition and often used to

feed Christians to deliberately starved lions, which were brought all the way from Africa to the Coliseum, for sport and entertainment.

The Vatican thus decided to create a religion that would act as a weapon to eliminate both the Jews and the true Christian believers who refused to accept the Roman Catholicism version of Christianity. Looking to North Africa, they saw the multitudes of Arabs as a source of manpower to do their dirty work, as some Arabs had become Roman Catholic, and were being used in reporting information to the Vatican. In fact, the Vatican Intelligencia was the forerunner of today's international intelligence community. Back then, St Augustine's monasteries served as bases to seek out and destroy Bible manuscripts owned by the true Christians.

Thus, the Vatican sought a new messiah for the Arabs, someone they

could raise up as a great leader and could be a well trained front man for the Vatican, and who would eventually unite all the non-Catholic Arabs behind a Vatican manufactured religion, creating a mighty army that would ultimately capture Jerusalem, and bring it back under Vatican Control. At least, that was the plan.

A wealthy Arabian woman, who was a faithful follower of the Pope, played a tremendous part in this story. Her name was Khadijah, and she was a wealthy widow who had given her wealth to the Roman Catholic Church and retired to a convent. Khadijah was given a very special assignment by the Vatican. She was instructed to actively seek out Mohammed Mustafa, the soon-to-be Prophet, and although she was much older than Mohammed, she was instructed to marry him. That's right, the wife of the Prophet Mohammed, the founder of the Islamic faith, was indeed a devout Roman Catholic. This would be a shock to the majority of Muslims, who are totally unaware of this.

Khadijah was in fact Mohammed's "handler" in his training to become the next prophet, and anybody familiar with the Vatican controlled Central Intelligence Agency mind control programs such as MK Ultra, will understand exactly the role of a "Handler". Over the course of several years, the Vatican sent teachers to Mohammed for intensive training, including Khadijah's cousin named Waraquah, an extremely faithful Roman Catholic Priest, who was placed in the critical role as Mohammed's advisor and primary mentor.

During this time the Vatican had Catholic Arabs across North Africa spread *"the story of a great one who was about to rise up among the people and be the chosen one of their God."* While Mohammad was being prepared, he was told that his enemies were the Jews and that the only true Christians were Roman Catholic. He was taught that others calling themselves Christians were actually wicked impostors and should be destroyed. They are what has become known as the "Infidel". Many Muslims believe this to this very day and still refer to these non-Catholic Christians as "Infidels".

Mohammad began receiving "divine revelations" and his wife's Catholic cousin, Waraquah, helped interpret them. From this came the Islamic holy book, the Koran, which was only bound and replicated after Mohammed's death. In the fifth year of Mohammad's mission, persecution came against his followers because they refused to worship the idols in the Kaaba, the holiest shrine in Mecca. Mohammad instructed some of his followers to flee to Abyssinia, where Negus, the Roman Catholic King, accepted them because Mohammad's views on the Virgin Mary were so close to Roman Catholic doctrine. In fact, the main reason that these Muslims received protection from Catholic Kings,

is because of Mohammad's Catholic roots, not to mention the Roman Catholic roots of Islam.

After Mohammed's wife Khadijah died, he decided to march on Mecca and conquered it, and as a result, was able to strip the Kaaba of its idols. This is a monumental story in Islamic history, and is a true testament to the glory of the prophet Mohammed and his followers, according to the Koran. Under the direction of Roman Catholic Priest and mentor Waraquah, Mohammed wrote that the Jewish Patriarch *Abraham*, had offered *Ishmael* as a sacrifice. The Old Testament of the Bible says that Isaac was the sacrifice made by Abraham to test his faith, but Mohammad removed Isaac's name and inserted the more Arabic sounding name of "Ishmael".

Mohammad would often go into a cave where he would emerge some time later claiming that he had received visions and messages from *Allah*. The first such message was quite simply: "You are the messenger of *Allah*." Thus began Mohammed's public career as a prophet, and he consequently received many messages which were recorded by a scribe. As a result of these visions the faithful Muslims built a mosque, the famous *Dome of the Rock*, in Ishmael's honour, on the site of the Jewish temple that was destroyed in 70 A.D. This made Jerusalem the second most holy place in the Islamic faith. By the time Mohammad died in 632 A.D, the religion of Islam was exploding. The nomadic Arab tribes were joining forces in the name of *Allah* and his prophet, *Mohammad*.

The visions and teaching of Mohammed was only finally compiled in a book called the Koran in 650 AD, which was 18 years after Mohammed died, and was written by a scribe as Mohammed himself could not write. Thus the book was dictated. This is what supposedly makes the Koran so different from all other writings of religions as it was a "directly dictated" book. The Koran was not like the Bible which is in fact a collection of many books written by many different people, which over much re-writing and reinterpretation (and deliberate misinterpretations) had been compiled into the Bible as we know it today. In fact the word Bible comes from the word Biblos which means books. The Koran is seen as the very word of Allah and thus must always remain in its original Arabic language. Thus it can never be misinterpreted. Much of Mohammad's teachings were placed in the Koran whilst others were never published. These unpublished teachings are now in the hands of high-ranking Ayatollahs, the Holy men and leaders of the Islamic faith.

When Cardinal Bea shared this information, he said: "These writings are guarded because they contain information that links the Vatican to the creation of Islam." Both the Muslim Ayatollahs and the Catholic Jesuits have so much information on each other that, if exposed, it could



create such a scandal that it would be utterly disastrous for both religions.

In the Koran, *Christ* is referred to as a prophet, much like Mohammed. If the Pope was Christ's representative on Earth, then he also must be a prophet of *God* much like Jesus was. This is the reasoning for the followers of Mohammad to fear and respect the Pope as another "holy man". Thus, the Pope had great power over the Muslims when he started issuing Papal Bulls granting the Muslim Arab Generals permission to invade and conquer the nations of North Africa, and establish the Islamic faith. The Vatican helped to finance the building of these massive Islamic armies in exchange for three favours; Eliminate the Jews and Christians (the latter were regarded as true believers in the real Jesus Christ, which they called infidels); Protect the Augustinian monks and Roman Catholics in any country they invaded and; Conquer Jerusalem for "His Holiness" the Pope and the Vatican.

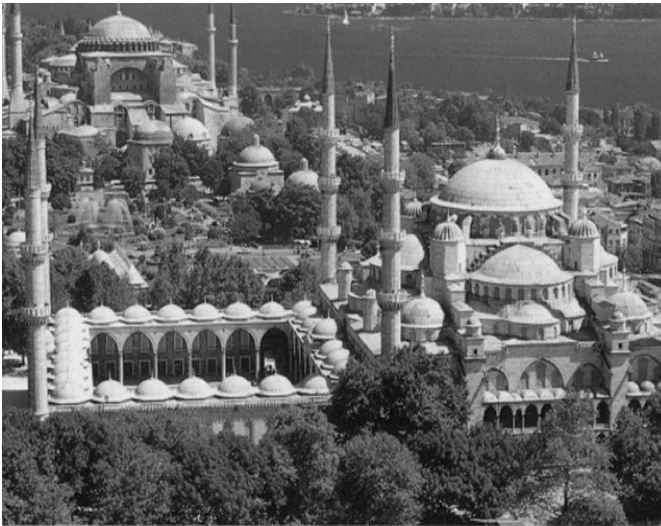
As time went by, the power of Islam grew at a furious rate due to the conquering of lands by Arab generals. During this time, Roman Catholics were never attacked, nor were their holy places and cathedrals, whilst millions of Jews and true Christians were slaughtered. As planned, Jerusalem eventually fell into Muslim hands but when the time came for the Muslims to hand Jerusalem over to the Pope, the Arab Generals refused, as they had such great military success, that they could not be intimidated by the Pope, nor the Vatican. It was when the Muslims started calling "His Holiness", an Infidel, that the Pope realized that the plan of creating the Islamic religion for his own purposes, had backfired badly, and was now totally out of control. It became obvious that the power given to the Arab Generals had gone to their head as the thrill of victory and conquering had given the Muslim generals a feeling of invincibility. They no longer saw themselves as subservient to the Pope, and they then decided to conquer the world for *Allah*, not the Pope.

The Islamic Generals turned their attention to Europe and approached the Pope for Papal Bulls to give them permission to invade Europe and conquer European countries in the name of Allah. As you can imagine, "His Holiness" was outraged at this request as Temporal Power, and thus control of the world, was considered the basic Divine Right of the Pope. He would not think of sharing it with those whom he now considered as heathens. It was at this point that the Vatican had to make the decision to crush their creation. The Pope raised up his armies and began what became known as the "Crusades" to hold back the "children of Ishmael" from invading and conquering Roman Catholic controlled Europe. The Crusades continue today, only the Vatican are now using the Jews to get Jerusalem back from the Muslims.

The Vatican have never given up on their ultimate plan to bring Jerusalem under their control again, which after a thousand years, they have still not been able to do. Hence the mass slaughter of Palestinian Muslims in Israel that is going on at present, and has been going on for a very long time.

Constantinople, known as modern day Istanbul, fell to Islamic rule around about the time that Jerusalem came under Islamic control. Shortly after the fall of Constantinople, Spain and Portugal were invaded by Islamic forces. Years later, when the Muslim armies were poised on the Islands of Sardinia and Corsica, ready to invade Italy, the heart of the Roman Catholic Empire, the Islamic generals realized that they were too far extended, and it was time for peace talks.

One of the negotiators was Francis of Assisi, who was after death, canonized as a Saint. As a result of these negotiations, the Muslims were allowed to occupy Turkey in a Catholic world, and the Catholics were allowed to occupy Lebanon in the Arab world. It was also agreed that the Muslims could build mosques in Catholic countries without interference, as long as Catholic Cathedrals could be built in Muslim Countries. This is why you will often find Catholic Cathedrals located next to a Mosque in Muslim Countries. The most famous example of this is the 2000-year old Aya Sofia Catholic Cathedral in Istanbul, which stands next to the biggest and most spectacular mosque in the world, the 500 year old Blue Mosque.



**Blue Mosque in the foreground, and Aya Sofia in the back left. They are side by side in the old city of Istanbul**

In the famous Vatican briefings, Rivera was told that both the Muslims and Roman Catholics agreed to block and destroy the efforts of their common enemy: *Bible-believing Christian missionaries* also known as Infidels. Through a series of concordats, the children of Ishmael were blocked from the knowledge of scripture and the truth. The Islamic community looks on the Bible-believing missionary as a devil who brings poison to the children of *Allah*. This explains years of ministry in those countries with little results, and why Evangelism is punishable by death in Muslim countries. The Vatican also engineered a campaign of hatred between the Arab Muslim and the Jews. Prior to this manipulation Arabs and Jews had co-existed peacefully.

In 1910, Portugal was becoming a Socialist country and falling out of Vatican control again. The Catholic Church was facing a major problem as increasing numbers were against the Church. The Roman Catholic Church orchestrated the now famous appearance of the Virgin Mary in Fatima, in Portugal in 1917. This vision at Fatima played a key part in pulling Islam to the Mother Church. “The Mother of God” appearance was a smashing success, playing to enthusiastic but ignorant crowds. As a result, the Socialists of Portugal suffered a major defeat.

Roman Catholics worldwide began praying for the conversion of Russia, and the Jesuits invented the *Novenas to Fatima*, which they could perform throughout North Africa, spreading good public relations to the Muslim world. The Arabs thought they were honouring Fatima, the daughter of Mohammad, which is what the Catholics wanted them to believe. As a result of the success of the vision of Fatima, Pope Pius XII ordered his Nazi army to crush Russia and the Orthodox religion and make Russia a Roman Catholic country. A few years after he lost World War II, Pope Pius XII startled the world with his phony “dancing Sun” vision to keep Fatima in the news. It was great religious showbiz and the world swallowed it. What has this got to do with Islam?

Note Bishop Sheen’s statement:

“Our *Lady’s appearances* at Fatima marked the turning point in the history of the world’s 350 million Muslims. After the death of his daughter, Muhammad wrote that Fatima ‘is the most holy of all women in Paradise, next to Mary.’ He believed that the Virgin Mary chose to be known as *Our Lady of Fatima* as a sign and a pledge that the Muslims who believe in Christ’s virgin birth, will come to believe in his divinity.”



**Bishop Fulton Sheen**

Bishop Fulton Sheen pointed out that the virgin statues of *Our Lady of Fatima*, were enthusiastically received by Muslims, all over the world, and that many Muslims are now coming into the Roman Catholic Church. Thanks to former Jesuit priest Alberto Rivera, this comprehensive overview of the Catholic and Islamic connection is clearly understood.

However, being a journalist, I was pressed to see what other links there that are connect Islam to the Roman Catholic religion. A good place



to start when connecting dots is in the hidden language of symbolism, and by looking at the origins of their deities. Indeed, we need look no further in the Islamic and Catholic faiths to find further corroborative connections to the creation of Islam by the Roman Catholic Church. Firstly the symbol for Islam is the star within the sickle moon. As Catholicism has very definitely provable roots in astrology and occult pantheistic traditions, and as

Islam is a creation of Catholicism, it is fair to say that Islam would share the same astrological, occult pantheistic root which revolve around the worship of celestial bodies.

According to various historians, the Sabeans in Arabia who became the first Muslims, worshipped a moon-god who was married to the sun-god. They gave birth to three goddesses, who were worshipped throughout the Arab world as the "*Daughters of Allah*". These three daughters have over time been written out of Islamic accounts, but one has resurfaced as Fatima, who is thought to be the Islamic version of the Virgin Mary.

According to Robert A. Morey who wrote *Islam Unveiled: The True Desert Storm*: '...Allah, he was the Moon God, who married the Sun Goddess. Together they produced three goddesses who were called 'The Daughters of Allah.' These three goddesses were called Al-Lat, Al-Uzza, and Manat.'

Where does Allah come from? The *Encyclopaedia of Religion* states that: "Allah' is a pre-Islamic name... corresponding to the Babylonian Bel or Baal." From this, we understand that Allah is actually an evolution of an ancient pagan religion which worshipped the deity Baal.

So, who is Baal? The wooden carving of Baal depicted on the right, shows Baal depicted with two horns on his head. The *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry* states of Baal page 114: 'Whenever the Israelites made one of their almost periodical deflections to idolatry, Baal seems to have been the favourite idol to who's worship they've addicted themselves.....In Tyre, Baal was the sun and Ashtaroth, the moon. Baal-peor, the lord of the priapism, was the sun represented as the generative principle of nature, and identical with the phallus of the other religions. Baal-god was the lord of multitude, (of stars) that is, the sun as the chief of the heavenly host. In brief, Baal seems to have been wherever this cultus was active, a development in the old sun worship.'



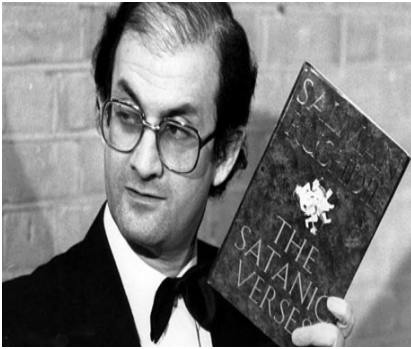
**Wooden carving of Baal. Notice he is depicted with two horns on his head.**



**Helena Petrovna Blavatsky**

The names, Baal, Moloch, Saturn (Satan), Set and Shiva, are also listed in the *The Satanic Bible* as another name for Satan. Helena Petrovna Blavatsky affirms page 578 of *Isis Unveiled*: 'Now we have but to remember that Siva (Shiva) and the Palestinian (Israeli) Baal, or Moloch, and Saturn are identical...' She links together all the names for the negative aspect also known as Satan, when she writes on page 554 of *Isis Unveiled*: '... Hermes, the god of wisdom, called also Thoth, Tat, Seth, Set and Sat-an; and that he was furthermore, when viewed under his band aspect, Typhon, the Egyptian Satan who was also Seth'.

Some of you may remember the controversial book by Salman Rushdie



**Salman Rushdie holding his controversial book**

called *The Satanic Verses*. The book was banned in many countries including South Africa. I clearly remember as a kid, being shown this forbidden book, and how exciting it was. A friend of mine showed me a copy her father had brought back from an overseas business trip, and it was wrapped in brown paper to hide the cover. Rushdie spent many years in hiding. This book points out the links not only between

Catholicism and Islam, but also between Satanism and Islam, which have been proven in the above quotes. Now that we understand that Allah was actually an incarnation of Satan, let's take a look at what the secret societies say about Allah and Islam in comparison to Christianity.

Albert Pike was a 33rd degree Freemason and a Knight of the Ku Klux Klan. His statue is outside the Washington DC Police Headquarters, and therefore, it is logical to assume that he was obviously quite an important man to the American establishment, despite being a murdering racist.

Albert Pike wrote a book called *Morals and Dogma*, which is pretty much considered a Freemasonry Bible. It is important to illustrate at this point just how important this book is. In the book by James D. Shaw, who was a 33rd degree Freemason, he wrote the following about his initiation into the 33<sup>rd</sup> degree, and of the significance of *Morals and Dogma*:

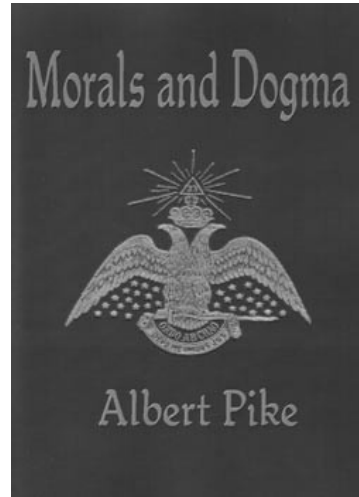


**Statue of Albert Pike outside Washington DC headquarters**

“Each of us was presented, along with the Scottish Rite ring, a copy of Albert Pike’s book, *Morals and Dogma*. We were told that it was the source book for Freemasonry and its meaning. We were also told that it must never leave our possession and that arrangements

must be made so that upon our deaths, that it would be returned to the Scottish Rite.”

This illustrates the importance of this *Morals and Dogma*, to the Freemasonry fraternity, which is impossible to track down. If you happen to find one, it is probably not the original version, as much is withheld from public consumption. If you want to know what Freemasonry teaches, the original copy of *Morals and Dogma* is the most reliable source. In *Morals and Dogma*, Albert Pike writes the following of Jesus and Mohammed:



Book cover of an original version of *Morals and Dogma*

'...and Jesus the son of Joseph, the Lord, the Messiah, and his Apostles, and after these, Mohammed the son of Abdila, with his law, which is the law of Islam; **and the disciples of truth follow the law of Islam.**' Page 32

'When Christianity had grown weak, profitless and powerless, the Arab Restorer and Iconoclast came like a cleansing hurricane... But KHALED, “the Sword of God”, who had marched from victory to victory, exclaimed to his wearied soldiers, “Let no man sleep! There will be rest enough in the bowers of Paradise; sweet will be the repose never more to be followed by labour.” The faith of the Arab become stronger than that of the Christian, and he conquered.' Page 53

“... moral excellence or even common honesty as Mohammedanism.” Page 296

The symbol of Islam, the crescent moon and star (which is representative of a Sun, as stars are in fact distant suns) or round disk combined, always represent the conjunctive Sun and Moon, which is the

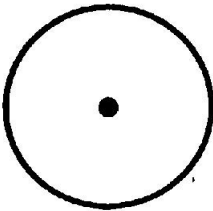
male and female deity. This symbol can be seen in ancient Egyptian paintings and inscriptions.

The horns of the bull are not only representational of the sickle moon, but also of the womb of Isis, from where the Sun God, Horus would be born as the son of Isis every morning at sunrise as the Sun God Horus. This basically refers to the same mother and son deities that are known in Egypt as Isis and Horus. In Catholicism this Mother and Son combination is the Virgin Mary her son Jesus which is why IHS often appears on statues of Jesus



**Original Egyptian painting on papyrus**  
in Roman Catholic churches.

Albert Pike writes in *Morals and Dogma*, that Isis and Osiris / Horus are: 'the Active and Passive Principles of the Universe, were commonly symbolized by the generative parts of the man and woman... The Indian lingam was the union of both, as were the boat and mast and the point within circle: all of which expressed the same philosophical idea as to the Union of the two great Causes of Nature, which concur, one actively and the other passively, in the generation of all beings...'



of the ever-eternal nature, sexless and infinite "Aditi in that" (Rig Veda),



**Picture I took of Jesus statue with IHS – Zwolle Roman Catholic Cathedral, The Netherlands**

Madam Helena Petrovna Blavatsky wrote of this symbol:

'a disc with a point in it – the first differentiation in the periodical manifestations



the point in the disc, or potential Space within abstract Space.' *Page 4, The Secret Doctrine – Book I by Madam Helena Petrovna Blavatsky*

It is interesting to note that the sun god Horus is also Osiris, and thus was symbolised as both light and dark, and therefore is worshipped as black, and is worshipped as white, symbolic of day and night, good and evil. In much the same way there is a black and white Madonna, and a black and white Pope. This is also the reason for the tessellated (chequered black and white ) flooring in Catholic Cathedrals and Masonic Lodges.



**Tiled Floor of St Paul's Cathedral in London**



**Pictures I took with my Blackberry of a tessellated tiling on exterior walling of Roman Catholic Church in Groenlo, The Netherlands**



**Different angle of tessellated tiling above window on Roman Catholic Church in Groenlo, The Netherlands**

Horus being a sun god, is also known in his darker aspect as Osiris, god of the underworld. The followers of the ancient religions had the knowledge that the universe is based on balance and laws of attraction, which does perpetuate the need for opposites. This ancient knowledge of the Mystery religions knew that without night, day would not come and night followed day and day followed night. In much the same way, light and dark, positive and negative, are states of being. The ubiquitous dualities are constant throughout the occult religions, while in modern day monotheistic belief structures the masses are taught to focus only on one aspect and ignore the other as evil, not acknowledging it's part in the balance of all things. In being taught to focus on one aspect, the patriarchal energy has become dominant, as the sacred feminine energy was repressed. It is also interesting to note the chauvinistic attitude towards women and how male dominated the senior positions within the Catholic and Islamic religions are, while they worship the sacred feminine. You see, they know the power of the feminine aspect, which is why they have worked so hard to suppress it to the masses.

It is also interesting to note that Catholic nuns wear the same dress as Muslims of orthodox faith. In the oldest and most illustrious mosque in Damascus, there is a shrine in one corner where the head of John the Baptist is kept. In Islam they use prayer beads, and in Catholicism the rosary is used. Catholicism also makes pilgrimages. not to mention the Pilgrimages were practised by ancient pagan religions too, such as the pilgrimage to sacred sights of worship during the solstices, such as Stonehenge.

Perhaps the reason behind all this is the same reason the Pope makes regular visits to Muslim countries, because the roots of the Islamic religion is actually the same as the roots of the Catholic religion. The inner circles of these two religions practice a different religion all together than the one that they teach to the masses.



**The Islamic All Seeing Eye**

The Islamic “All Seeing Eye” is a very prominent symbol in the Islamic world, in fact, in Turkey you will not find a taxi without one. It is considered to bring luck and ward off evil, a protective talisman as it were. Of course the all seeing eye is used in Catholicism as well and is on the U.S dollar and all the interesting places associated with Freemasonry and the Illuminati.



*Freemasonic author, Carl Claudy writes of the “All Seeing Eye”:*

'This is one of the oldest and most widespread symbols denoting God. We find it in Egypt, in India... The open Eye of Egypt represented Osiris. In India, Siva is represented by an eye.'

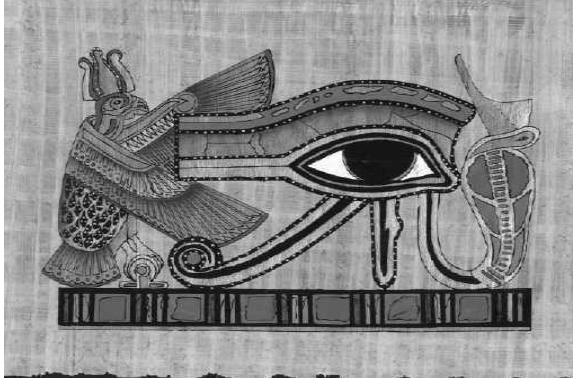
If you remember, Siva or Shiva is usually considered the Indian version of Satan.

'...The ‘Eye of God’ is Shiva (or Siva), the Destroyer...’  
*from pg 265 of Discipleship in the New Age.*

'Remember, Shiva is the Indian god who is equivalent to Osiris...' *from page 232 of The Traditions, Origins and early History of Freemasonry*

The Encyclopedia of Freemasonry states that the all seeing eye is:

“...An important symbol of the Supreme Being, borrowed by the Freemasons from the nations of antiquity. On the same principle, the Egyptians represented Osiris, their chief deity, by the symbol of an open eye, and placed the hieroglyphic of him in all their temples.”



'To the ancient Egyptians, the right eye symbolised the sun and the left eye symbolised the moon' : *page 81 of America's secret Destiny: Spiritual Vision and the Founding of a Nation*

Is it possible that both the inner circles of Catholicism and Islam, worship the same Satanic figure of Baal, but the outer circle, the goyim, the uninitiated know nothing about this? It certainly does appear that the leaders for both Catholic and Islamic religions serve the same Dark Master, while the masses are taught supposedly opposing conflicting religions, which, in the not so distant past, were used as reasons to kill each other and in fact it is still happening today.

Crazy stuff that these beautiful people who seek to fulfil their spiritual yearning get caught up in phoney religions. In these religions you find the most loyal and sincere people, whose attributes are being misused because they are seen as the "goyim", the uninitiated, the slaves who must be kept ignorant of the truth.

The Christianity we have today is nothing of what Jesus wanted. Jesus is famous for having not wanted us to start a religion in his name, but his teachings were so well received by people that they became a problem for the Roman Catholic Church in the first few hundred years of its rule, because Christianity had spread in the middle East. The Roman Catholic Church decided to use a secret organisation that they controlled, to eradicate Christianity and replace it with another version their religion which was Islam. The Roman Catholic Church are very good at this. The Jesuits who are the army of the Roman Catholic Church, created Freemasonry to do their dirty work for them, and then publicly banned Freemasonry so that they could have someone to blame for their own meddling by villainizing the Freemasons, whilst in the shadows they propagated them.

Jesuit Priest, Dr Malachi Martin, has said that, based on a message

from Mary in a personal visitation, the late Pope John Paul II believed that, “There will come a day, when the heart of Islam – already attuned to the figures of Christ and of Christ’s mother, Mary – will receive the illumination it needs... a second Fatima... in which they will recognise him ( the Pope) as God’s vicar on earth... Then with fellow travellers like the Church of England, the Episcopal Church, and the others of like minded, the Pope could be worshipped as the infallible Holy Father by over one half of the world’s population.” - *Page1 of The Prophetic Observer, August 1995*

Basically what Dr Martin is saying is, that there will come a time when those of the Islamic faith will all come to recognise the Pope as head of the world, because the Ayatollahs who are very high up in the faith, already do. It is only a matter of time before Islam and Catholicism merge officially, as they are already one religion behind the scenes, and they are both controlled by secret societies loyal to the Papacy.

Again the Islam-Catholic link can be seen when examining the origins of the “Assassin”. If you go to a library and find very old copies of the dictionary, and you look up ‘Jesuit’, just beneath it there is always a sub-listing for 'Jesuit assassin'. Jesuits have always been known as assassins. The very word “Assassin” comes from one of the methods of mind control used by an Islamic missionary called Hassan-i Sabbah. The name “Assassin”, comes from the Arabic *Hashishin* or "eaters of hashish". The modern word “assassin” is derived from this name, as Sabbah was famous for using hash, which is the very potent oily resin of the cannabis plant to control like “blind instruments” the fanatics he led, by lacing their food with the hash. The Assassins were very interesting, because they would kill themselves to gain an advantage, even blow themselves up. Sound familiar? Now we know where suicide bombing training comes from.

The Knights Templars were very well connected to The Islamic secret societies, namely the Ismailis, the Karmathites, the Fatimites, the Druses and the Assassins. On page 368 of *Religious Thought and Heresy in the Middle Ages*, the following description of the Assassins goes as follows:

'Degrees of the Assassins were as follows: first the Grand Master, known as the Shaikh-al-Jabal or “Old Man of the Mountain”...second, the Dail Kebir of Grand Priors; third, the fully initiated Dais... Fourth, the Rafiqs or the associates ... fifth the Fadais or “devoted”... sixth, the Lasikus, or law brothers, and lastly, the “common people” who were to be simply *blind instruments*...Designs against religion were of course not admitted by the Order, “strict uniformity to Islam was demanded from all

the lower rank of uninitiated, but the *adept* was taught to see through the deception of the “faith and works.” He believed in nothing and recognised that all acts or means were indifferent and the end alone to be considered.'

This echoes the Jesuit principle of the “end justify the means”.

From the book *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, the following description of the Fatimites is found:

'The founder of the Fatimite dynasty of the Khalifas was one Ubeidallah, known as the Mahdi...”societies of wisdom” were instituted in Cairo. ... Dar ul Hikmat, or the House of Knowledge, by the sixth Khalifa Hakim, who was raised to a deity after his death and is worshipped to this day by the Druses. Under the direction of the Dar ul Hikmat or Grand Lodge of Cairo, the Fatimites contained the plan of Abdulla Ign Maymun’s secret society with the addition of two more degrees, making nine in all. Their method of enlisting proselytes and system of initiation – which, as Claudio Janet point out, “are absolutely those which were used by Weishaupt, the founder of the Illuminati...'

*Nesta H. Webster, page 40, published by the Christian Book Club of America in 1924*

There is no difference in the practice between the secret societies governed by Rome, and these Islamic secret societies. Could it be possible that they report to the same boss? What if the true Mystics behind the scene, the power mongers in Rome are really the ones behind the scenes of all world affairs, and they control everything including Islam and Muslim extremists, through insiders? I mean, whole nations have been subject to these insiders who use us as if we were cattle and treat us like *blind instruments*. I think at this point, a “HOLY SHIT!!!” is appropriate.

So who are the Islamic Ayatollahs, and should we be afraid? We are meant to be afraid. People were told Communism was a threat and that they were supposed to be afraid so that they would accept any changes necessary to meet the threat, even though the people telling us to be afraid, created Communism. Communism was being practised in South American counties almost 200 years by Catholic Missionaries, long before it was instituted elsewhere. Now they use Islam as their present threat to create the conditions necessary to bring in the implementations that they consider necessary to fight the fictitious “War on Terror” that the controlling forces use to keep us in fear. This is how they force us to

accept being stripped of our freedom in the name of National Security.

This is an exact example of the Hegelian Dialect, also known as Problem, Reaction, Solution... the Architects of Disaster's plan is to get two religions into conflict with each other and let them destroy one another. We can see this happening in our world today. Freemasonic legend and author of *Morals and Dogma*, Albert Pike, said that the idea was for all religions to destroy each other so that they could bring in the Luciferian religion to all the world. He also indicates in his writings that this is known by Freemasons when he wrote the following of the tolerance of all religions in Freemasonry:

'The Bible is an indispensable part of the furniture of a Christian Freemason Lodge, only because it is the sacred book of the Christian religion. The Hebrew Pentateuch in Hebrew Lodge, and the *Koran in Mohammedan* one, belong on the Alter; and one of these, and the Square and Compass, properly understood, are the Great Lights by which a Mason must walk and work.' - *Morals and Dogma page 11*

*The Deadly Deception* by 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Freemason, James D. Shaw states:

'The Scottish Rite includes 29 degrees beyond the Blue Lodge, culminating in the 32<sup>nd</sup>. The York Rite has the equivalent of the 29 degrees of the Scottish Rite and advancement along this path culminates in the degree "Knights Templar." In Addition, the Shrine (Ancient Arabic Order of Nobles of the Mystic Shrine") is available to the 32<sup>nd</sup> Degree Mason and Knights Templar who wish to participate' - *page58*

'The Shrine, the "Show Army of Masonry," maintains a very high profile... It is necessary to be a 32<sup>nd</sup> Degree Mason for six months before being eligible to join the Shrine. ...with the Koran on the later, we sealed our solemn oath in the name of "Allah, the God of the Arab, Moslem and Mohammedan, the God of our Fathers' - *Page 74*

This means that those at the highest levels of Freemasonry can become Shriners, which is an Arabic Order. They even wear Arabic hats called a Fez.



On the left is a picture of J. Edgar Hoover in his Freemasonic Shriner's Fez. Hoover was a devoted Freemason, being raised a Master Mason on November 9, 1920, in Federal Lodge No. 1, Washington, DC, just two months before his 26th birthday. During his 52 years with the Masons, he received many medals, awards and decorations. Eventually in 1955, he was coronetted a Thirty-Third Degree Inspector General Honorary in the Southern Scottish Rite Jurisdiction. He was also awarded the Scottish Rite's highest recognition, the Grand Cross of Honour, in 1965. Today a J. Edgar Hoover room exists within the House of the Temple. Hoover was also a member of the Catholic Church of America, which is a rather unusual Catholic Church in that it is an all male church, with no congregation, but where all the members were bishops, and dressed up in full bishops robes, including Hoover. Hoover, like the Catholic Church that controlled him, was an incredible racist. Hoover was notorious for his targeting of blacks: civil rights leaders, elected officials, newspaper publishers, or even artists such as the great singer Paul Robeson. It is Also documented fact that Hoover was a cross dresser and homosexual.

However, the plot thickens. It appears ever more evident that there is a link between secret Arabic organisations, Freemasonry and the Roman Catholic Church. Every Shriner, kneeling before the Koran, takes his oath in the name of Allah and acknowledges Allah, this Pagan god of Vengeance, as his own. In the ritual, he also acknowledges Islam, the declared blood-enemy of Christianity, as the one true path.

The complete Oath of Obligation of the Shriners can be found in the *Deadly Deception*:

'In wilful violation whereof my I incur the fearful penalty of having my eyeballs pierced to the centre with a three-edged blade, my feet flayed and I be forced to walk the hot sands upon the sterile shores of the Red Sea until the flaming Sun shall strike me with a livid plague, and may Allah, the god of the Arab, Moslem and Mohammedan, the god of our fathers, support me to the entire fulfilment of the same.'



This oath has striking similarities to the Extreme Oath of the Jesuits. It is not my intention to be cruel or offend. We have to be honest about what this information is telling us. I don't want to point to any conclusions or connect any dots on behalf of anybody's own ability to make up their own mind, but with all due respect, you have to be totally blind not to see the bigger picture that is becoming more and more obvious with each bit of evidence that comes to light. At the very least, I hope you will research these facts and find the evidence for yourself and make up your own mind what to believe, instead of having your perceptions created for you by the hereditary prejudices of our environmental programming. But the most important aspects to be realised on this, is that we are being manipulated through religions, which control our political systems, banking systems, religious systems and educational systems, and thus we need to stop supporting these institutions or else we will never be free.

We do not need religion to honour and appreciate our One Infinite Creator. We do not need to go to church every Sunday, or mosque every Friday in order to engage in spiritual practice. God is inside of us and is always with us, no matter whether you support an organised religion or not.

Therefore, it is important to realise that all religion has a single source, yet they are in conflict with each other. This is deliberately contrived to create division so that the Powers that Be may conquer. Conquer and Divide has been the strategy employed for thousands of years, in many deceitful ways, but now that we know how they have conquered us through division, we can change this by not allowing ourselves to be divided through the artificial divisions of religion that all come from the same source anyway. No matter what religion you are, or are not, we need to unite on our common ground. The true beauty of humanity is that ultimately we all want the same thing: We all want to be free, and we all want to be loved.



# CHAPTER 11

## SPIRITUAL FRAUD

**D**espite what we are led to believe, there is no such thing as a random accident, a random incident, or a random anything. The simple fact is that everything in life is intricately connected, and everything that is happening on this planet is happening for a reason. On a spiritual level we create our own reality. What we blame other people for we are actually creating ourselves, and we are now scientifically able to confirm this is true.

The big picture that pertains to this aspect is that, not just now or in the modern world, but going back thousands of years, a tiny few people of gene specific interbreeding blood lines, have controlled the world by entering into positions of wealth and power and have orchestrated what we call HISTORY; in other words the version of events that they would like us to believe. The word “History” is a hybrid word derived from “his story”, pointing out the fact that “history” is in fact a person’s story.

And who gets to tell that story? How do we know that the story is true? We don’t. Napoleon Bonaparte once said that “History is written by the victors”, and thus, it is the losers who get written about. To give you a practical illustration, just imagine that I kill you and take everything you own. Then I kill all your family and friends so that nobody remembers you, I am going to have a lot more to say about you and your life than you will. Likewise, you will have nothing to say about me because you are dead, and I am certainly not going to write about myself as the plundering, cold blooded murderer that I am. Instead, I will

write about my deeds as great conquests in the name of Queen, country and religion, and talk about them as if they were great achievements. I will be celebrated as a hero and this is how everyone from now on will know me because I get to tell the story. Which basically means that it is the psychopaths and murderers who get to have the say over what people of the future get to know about their past.

Textbook history as we know it, provides a relatively narrow perspective of actual accounts, if those accounts are in fact based in any truth at all. This apparent “history” has been used to create our past in an attempt to create our perceptions and perspectives, and in so doing, set the norms and control paradigms within society, and ultimately control our future.

Over the course of the last few centuries, there has been an ongoing re-writing of history by those in power, both ecclesiastical and political, as any good historian will tell you. The distinction of victory could be a military conquest, political or religious campaign. Either way, the losers are generally silenced and eradicated from the history books or vilified and demonised. When we are told that the war was won by the great and the glorious, we must observe caution in what we are led to believe. The same is true when we read of the supposed victories in the name of any religion.

*“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, **against spiritual wickedness in high places**” - Ephesians 6:12*

Writing about religion is always a difficult task because there is always somebody who is going to get upset. The only way I could write this chapter is by declaring upfront that I do not follow, affiliate myself with or favour any particular religious belief system. I find them all fascinating, why else would I spend all this time researching them. As an information warrior I have always been committed to going where the information and evidence takes me, even if it may go to uncomfortable places. We need to be honest about what this information reveals.

George Orwell coined a term, “cognitive dissonance”, which in effect means lying to yourself. This is never more obvious than in the case of religion. The religious institutions surpass all other institutions, including political institutions, as being the number one perpetrator of exaggerated claims and false promises. In fact, it is the religious institutions who are at the root of all the problems that we have in this world. Now that is a pretty profound statement and already I can hear the defenders of the

faith wanting to throw this book on the floor and declare me the Devil. This is exactly the point. Religion is the single most divisive and destructive mechanism ever formed. The most dogmatic of religious folk actually believe that if you do not believe as they do, then you are wrong or damned. This has been the premise of many wars, and the loss of millions of lives, and torture of many others. Yet being of a particular religious orientation is still a common practice along with it's rituals and customs. Many never stop to question the origin, relevance or validity of, what they believe or what they are actually doing.

Of all the institutions out there, by far the most damaging and corrupt are the religious institutions. The more that I began to investigate what I thought I understood to be the truth, what we are doing here on earth, where we came from, and what the bigger picture is, the more I began to understand that we have been totally and utterly conned by the institutions we trust. The religious institutions are no different. Religion has forced a prison mentality onto people which has resulted in human kind being misled and deliberately directed away from the true and divine presence in the Universe that people refer to as God. Religion is the most ingeniously devised fraud of the age and has perfectly served it's purpose to detach the human race from the natural world and likewise each other. It supports blind submission to authority and reduces human responsibility to the effect that God controls everything, and in turn, awful crimes can be justified in the name of the Divine pursuit.

But the most concerning aspect of this deceit, and this is where you need to pay attention, is that religion empowers those who know the truth, but use religion to manipulate and control societies disguised behind the pretence of reforming the morality of mankind. Religion can never reform mankind because religion is mental slavery created through brain washing with illogical and unrealistic, even mythological ideals, which have been chronicled in the corresponding "holy book".

To be fair, the religious myth in a deeper sense, serves as a mobilizing and orientating force for a people. Such was the function of the parables taught by the the person referred to in the Bible as Jesus, which were widely recognised as stories for the purpose of function rather than reality. The focus is not on the stories relation to reality, but of its function and of the messages derived from this function. However, a story cannot function as a mobilizing or orientating force unless it is believed to be *true* in the community or in the nation for which it is intended, and this is not a matter open for debate. If some people have the bad taste to raise the question of the legitimacy or truth of the sacred story, the keepers of the faith do not enter into a debate with them. They ignore them or denounce them as blasphemers, and at times those who

dared to think independently of religion would pay with their lives. Today we get ridiculed or ostracised, or even labelled as being crazy or evil or the Antichrist, for openly and intelligently questioning that which does not make sense.

As we begin to make sense of things and de-confuse ourselves from this level of reality, it is important that you pay attention to the overall picture being painted. Try to reserve judgement and not get emotionally involved in defence of your beliefs, rather, listen to what the information is telling you. It is also important not to get caught up in arcane theological language and related concepts. We have all been programmed to believe a very different reality to the one being played out, and some of our interpretations are still partial to the old paradigm perspective. It can be confusing to know who is who, what is what, and how they truly fit into things. However, the one reality you can be sure of is that the *Dark Energies*, by any name, reveal themselves through their actions.

We begin the brief history of the early Christians who went everywhere with the gospel of Jesus setting up small churches. However, they met heavy opposition. The Roman government persecuted the believers in Christ to stop their spread. But as Jesus was a Jew, the Jews rebelled against Rome too, and in 70 AD Roman armies under General Titus smashed Jerusalem and destroyed the great Jewish temple which was the heart of Jewish worship. On this holy place, where the temple once stood, the *Dome of the Rock Mosque* stands today as Islam's second most holy place.



**Dome of the Rock**

Corruption, apathy, greed, cruelty, perversion, and rebellion were eating at the Roman Empire, and it was ready to collapse. The persecution against Christians was useless, as they continued to lay down their lives in order to spread the gospel of Jesus.

The only way the Roman Catholic Church could stop this thrust, was to create a counterfeit “Christian” religion. Their religion had come from ancient Babylon, and all it needed was a face-lift. This didn’t

happen overnight, but began in the writings of the “early church fathers”. It was through their writings that a new religion would take shape. The statue of Jupiter in Rome was eventually called St. Peter, and the statue of Venus was changed to the Virgin Mary. The site chosen for its

headquarters was on one of the seven hills called “Vaticanus”, once known as the place of the *diving serpent*, where the satanic Temple of Janus stood.

The great counterfeit religion was *Roman Catholicism*, called “Mystery, Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth” (Revelation 17:5). She (The Mother of Harlots) was raised up to block the gospel of Jesus, slaughter the believers in *Christ*, establish religions, create wars, and 'make the nations drunk with the wine of her fornication' as we will see. The Mother of Harlots has become the Mother Goddess figure that has been worshipped in various incarnations. The Freemasons are absolutely obsessed with the worship of Venus, who was replaced by the Virgin Mary in Roman Catholicism.

The alternative secret doctrines can be traced back to the old Babylonian and ancient Egyptian religions, and formed the basis of what was known as the Mystery religions, which were “Panthestic”, meaning they practised Pan worship or nature worship, because they believed that God is in nature and in everything, which in effect makes us God too. In this way, when we hear of nearly all of the ancient myths and sacred scriptures speak of spiritual influence from a higher being, they were speaking of archetypal forces that are inherent within us, not an influence from an external source.

In all monotheistic belief systems including Islam, Judaism, Christianity, and Hinduism, this is a notion considered blasphemous, but speaking from a true spiritual perspective, it makes perfect sense. Remember that religion has nothing to do with spirituality, contrary to what any religion might tell you.



Pan in the Ancient Greek religion and mythology, is the god of the wild, shepherds and flocks, nature, of mountain wilds, hunting and music, as well as the companion of the nymphs. He has the hindquarters, legs, and horns of a goat. Pan is recognized as the god of fields, groves, and wooded glens; because of this, Pan is connected to fertility and the season of spring. The ancient Greeks also considered Pan to be the god of theatrical criticism.

The alternative occult (occult means hidden) doctrines being *Panthestic*,

worshipped celestial gods being the sun and the moon, giving them male and female aspects, and the stars, anthropomorphising (giving them human and animal aspects) them through elaborate stories with rituals as is seen in the Zodiac. The pagan or pan theistic belief systems of the ancient world, are actually also the root of all modern religions that profess Pantheism and Astrology, as evil.

This ancient knowledge was called Gnosis, which literally translated means ‘knowledge of the most esoteric kind’. It gave rise to the word Gnostic, or ‘one who has this special knowledge’. Gnosis formed the basis of the ancient mystery religions which were practised by the Essenes, who followed the teachings of Kabbala which pre-date Christian times. According to the Dead Sea Scrolls which were found near the place where Jesus was baptised, Jesus was a member of this Jewish sect, which practised the use of Cannabis and hallucinogenic mushrooms for meditation and communion with God. There are several ancient depictions of Jesus with, what has become known in popular culture as, Magic Mushrooms.



**The medieval Canterbury Psalter is a Zodiacal representation. Top right hand corner depicts magic mushrooms with Jesus.**



**Close up of Jesus with magic mushrooms.**

The Bible talks about sacred “Manna” that the Israelites ate in the desert. Many clues are given as to just what Manna is. The Bible says Manna was a small round edible object that appeared on the ground after



dew had fallen. If the Manna was left out in the Sun too long it would breed worms and stink.

Exodus 16:14 reads:

'And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay a small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on the ground.'

Exodus 16:20 continues,

'...some of them left of it till the morning, and it bred worms, and stank.'

The small, round, edible objects which when left in the Sun rot, breed worms, and stink are none other than mushrooms. James Arthur writes the following in *Mushrooms and Mankind* pg16-17:

“Manna was thought of as being produced miraculously (IE: birth without seed). This is a perfect botanical description of a mushroom. Birth without seed (miraculous) is due to spores being microscopic and not visible to the naked eye. Jesus describes the Mannas in detail in the book of John. In this story Jesus attempts to make clear; of manna, there are two different ones/kinds. He describes the manna that he is giving the disciples (last supper) as the Manna that bestows immortality. His statement, unless you have eaten his flesh/body (Soma/Manna), and drink of his blood (Soma Juice), you have no life in you, takes on a whole new meaning in light of this discovery. The Manna is directly associated with the fruit of the Tree of Life in the 2nd chapter of the book of Revelation. It is the reward for those who overcome (the lies of the world). The ‘Fruit of the Tree’, the ‘Hidden Manna’ and the ‘Small White Stone’ are spoken of separately, but in the same context. All of these are symbols for the *Amanita muscaria*.”

John 6:31-41 states:

'Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat. Then Jesus said unto them, verily verily I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my father giveth you the

true bread from heaven ... Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread. And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life ... The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread that came down from heaven.'

Priests and pastors vehemently deny that “the true bread, the bread from heaven” is a mushroom, but have a difficult time explaining it as literal bread. Bread is not a small, round thing found dew-covered in the wilderness. Nor does it contain any of the mystical properties bestowed upon it. This is undeniably a reference to the magic mushroom.

James Arthur continues:

'The concept of the literal ingestion of the body of God is highly downplayed by religious scholars of today. The body (soma) being a fleshy Mushroom is much more palatable than trying to stomach cannibalism or the transformation of ordinary substances. Many questions should be asked about this cosmopolitan idea of the 'Sacramental Substance'. Unfortunately, the religious experts shun the notion, insisting that the entire idea is nothing more than symbolic. A symbol points at something else, not usually at another symbology. The Catholic church, in the early 1100's, decided to have the final word on this subject by establishing (under Emperor/Pope Innocent III) the 'Doctrine of Trans-Substantiation'. This is whereby, the Priests, by their assumed holy power, claim to be able to say some magical words, and turn ordinary bread into the literal 'Body of God'. This event is one of the biggest evil deceptions of all time, is an undermining of the basic esoteric aspects of the religion, and is, arguably, the most horrible and damning event to ever happen to Christendom, and as such the entire human race. Jesus clearly describes the Manna that he calls his body in the book of John. Repeatedly describing the 'Thing/Manna' as a substance hidden from the world, but revealed to his disciples. Understanding the last supper story becomes as simplistic as it gets, if you know how to decipher the event. Adamantly; Jesus says, 'Take and eat, This is my Body.'

John 6:53-6 reads,

'Then Jesus said unto them, Verily verily I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.'

Jesus says this is my body, this is my blood, and lest ye drink/eat of this you have no life in you. These are strong words, thus it is important to realize that the substances Jesus referred to are not communion wafers and grape wine. The Amanita had long before Christianity been known as “the flesh of the gods” and “the blood of the gods” and this is what is meant.

James Arthur continues on page. 29 – 30:

'This is saying pretty clearly that the eating and drinking is physical. My body is flesh indeed, and my blood is drink indeed, and the added statement that when you eat, it is inside of you leaves little room for debate that this is a substance, not a phantom symbol alone. For those who choose to debate this I ask that they show me their substance because according to Jesus' words unless you eat and drink of 'It' you have no life in you. By the way, do I really need to mention that this is not some strange reference to Cannibalism? ... Somewhere, some of this must convince you that he is not saying to take a bite out of his arm, or any other piece of his actual anatomy ... In my opinion, the magical act of 'Trans-Substantiation' has no merit. The statement that Jesus makes 'Unless you eat and drink you have no life in you' would seem to condemn the replacement of whatever the real thing is with a placebo (substitute).'

Mushroom munching groups such as the Essenes formed schools known today as the Mystery Schools which produced the famous Mystery Religions. The messages and wisdom of the Mystery Religions were encoded in scriptures and archaeology came from adepts of spiritual science. The intent was to teach the initiates the deeper meaning of these myths. An example of this is how Kabbalah has famously been

described by Pop Queen and High Priestess, Madonna, as “the mystical interpretation of the Old Testament”.

The concept of the Devil, is nothing more than an adaptation of the word ‘evil’, just as God is an adaptation of the word ‘good’. Modern concepts of Satan are a hybrid concept of Pan and a scape goat. What was later termed as the Devil, which took many names such as Lucifer and Satan, was representative of the Ego which rivals the indwelling spirit that people refer to as God. The true Self is the epicentre of a person’s entire being. It is the total sum of everything that we are. The false Ego on the other hand, is the idea and concept we create about ourself through the course of our lives, which typically excludes any qualities we do not wish to accept about ourselves.

These mystery religions focuses on energy and acknowledged the power of both the light and dark, negative and positive, which form the ubiquitous dualities in all things. It was understood by ancient sages and prophets of great wisdom, that darkness was not something to be feared, for without it the light would not exist. We only have night because we have day, and therefore we must face our darkness and accept that it is one with our light, as all is ONE.

## THE SEMETIC CON

Of all the modern monotheistic belief systems, Judaism is the most eclectic of them. It has its origins taken from so many different sources that it is difficult to track them all. It is no less one pure belief system any more than the Jews are a single race. However it is important to understand the Jewish perspective in all this.

For many non Jewish people, even those who are not yet on the path of “awakening”, the Jews and the Jewish faith seem to be viewed with some disdain. Indeed, the Jews have become the subject of much blame and religious hatred, as Jews have always been marketed as “greedy gold hoarders”. In fact the dislike of all things Jewish has become so engrained in popular culture that it has even coined its own religious hate phraseology. The term “Anti-Semitic” references this typically. And needless to say that the merciless slaughter by Zionist controlled Israel, of Palestinian Muslims, has done nothing but tarnish the view people in the world have of Jews and the Jewish faith.

Firstly, let me dispel a few myths here: The majority of the world’s Jewish people are honest, caring, honourable people, that follow Judaism, practice religious tradition, and embrace good moral values. They have

no interest in the slaughter of Muslims, and they do not support the genocide going on in Palestine by the forces that control Israel. Those orchestrating the slaughter of Muslims are not exclusively Jewish, but are typically referenced as Zionists. Thus, it is important to understand the difference between the terms Jew, Hebrew, and Zionists:

The term *Hebrew* refers to the Hebrew language, and the Hebrew people who are the ethnic descendants of the 12 tribes of Israel. The term *Zionist* refers to political extremists who use religion and religious doctrine to justify ethnic cleansing (genocide) and taking of land. The Zionists believe that the Jews are God's chosen race of people, and that the Hebrew people have a right to the land of the Muslim Palestinians, with no other justification other than the fact that a book that has been largely and deliberately misinterpreted, not to mention rewritten 500 times, namely the Bible, says that this is the way it is. As ridiculous as this may seem to the average intelligent person, this has become the basis upon which the genocide of Muslims living in Gaza and the West Bank, has been allowed to take place, as well as being funded by America. These Zionist Extremists represent only a small minority of Jews.

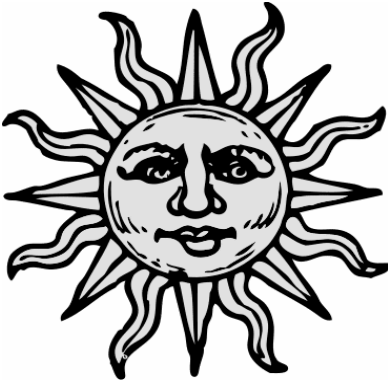
The Christians who support Israel's slaughter of Muslims and theft of Palestinian land, are called *Christian Zionist Extremists*. Their goal is to help fulfil the prophecy of the Bible story. They support the slaughter of Muslims in Palestine, but they are not Jewish. Indeed, Zionism has been erroneously linked with Judaism, but they are not the same thing. It just so happens that many of the people who are Jewish and hold high positions in public office, are Zionists. I reference Henry Kissinger typically, who also happens to be a Knight of the Maltese Cross. The relevance of this becomes clear as I go on.

Sadly, it is because of the Zionists, that the Jews were slaughtered by Nazi's in their millions. What is important to understand is, that it is with great manipulation that the Nazi's were led to believe that the Jews were the greatest threat to humanity, thus necessitating their mass slaughter resulting in what became known as the Holocaust.

The word 'zion' comes from the word 'sion', which in turn means 'sun', showing that this group is rooted in the familiar sun worship cult. The Priory of Sion became famous in Dan Brown's book *The Da Vinci Code*, and it is said that the Priory of Sion are the protectors of the Merovingian bloodline from which the house of Windsor are descended, which, according to the book, *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, is the bloodline of Jesus.

The word 'sion' also lends to 'lion', which has often been used as a sun symbol, as it's yellowish colour and mane resemble symbolic

representations of the anthropomorphism (given human qualities) sun.



**Sun with a human face.**



**Lion in front of a sunrise.**

This is why the Lion is always “King of the Jungle”, as sun gods and sun kings were worshipped for thousands of years and form the basis of all religions. Therefore, lions are often used as a symbol of the hidden sun worship cults that take the form of many secret societies, such as the Priory of Sion, which has become the modern day Zionists. The Priory of Sion was a Roman Catholic controlled order, and to this very day, Zionists answer to the Black Pope despite proclaiming to be outwardly Jewish.

There is a lot of confusion about a document called *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. There are many so-called “conspiracy researchers” who are going around claiming it to be evidence of the involvement of the Jews and Freemasons in the global conspiracy we are presently becoming aware of. Indeed, the Protocols do seem very accurate if you are aware of what is really going on in the world. It is important to note at this point, that this very same document was the premise upon which the Nazi’s murdered millions of dark skinned Sephardic Jews. Hitler actually thought he was saving Germany from the global conspiracy we are now becoming aware of. I firmly believe that Hitler was a puppet of the true power brokers, who manipulated him and used Hitler as a tool for their true agenda, which was to diminish the wealth of the Sephardic Jews in Europe, whilst murdering them and seizing their assets, while at the same time, they were shipping millions of Ashkenazi (European) Jews, off to Israel in their millions on boats. There were nowhere near as many as 6 million Jews killed in gas chambers. In fact, many of the gas chambers were only built after the war. The Ashkenazi Jews were relocated to Israel to help create the Jewish State of Israel. Many Jews from Europe were forced to leave their homes against their will, many saying that the

Torah specifically says not to go back to Israel. But Jewish Israel is just a front for the Zionist plan.

It is important to first establish who was really behind Hitler. Well, for a start, Hitler was a devout Roman Catholic, and attended school at the Benedictine Monastery at Lambach. Every day he passed beneath the archway at the entrance, which bears the monastery's coat of arms cast in stone, and it's most common feature right in the centre of the coat of arms, is a swastika.



**Swastika in coat of arms of  
Benedictine Monastery at Lambach.**

The Schutzstaffel or SS as it became known, was an elite Nazi army which included people as high up as the late Prince Bernard of the Netherlands, the father of the current Dutch Queen Beatrix. It was not just any army, as anybody wishing to join the SS has to prove their Aryan racial purity going back to the year 1750, although Hitler was a quater Jewish. Sir Steward Menzies, who is a Knight of Malta, wrote the following about Heinrich Himmler, the head of the Nazi elite army:

'The SS had been organized by Himmler according to the principles of the Jesuit Order. The rules of service and spiritual exercises prescribed by Ignatius de Loyola (founder of the Jesuit Order) constituted a model which Himmler strove carefully to copy. Absolute obedience was the supreme rule, every order had to be executed without comment.'

During World War II, the Vatican was criticized for supporting Hitler in his Nazi regime. To this day, the Vatican is still under investigation for plundering Nazi gold from Swiss bank accounts of Jewish Holocaust victims. It was also the Vatican that aided top Nazi scientists in their escape from Europe and certain death at the hands of the Nuremberg Trials. The Roman Catholic Church had provided them with visas and passports of false identities. Their underground flight from Europe composed of Monastery safe houses along the way, and in some cases,

religious costume. That's right, the various butchers and torturers of the Nazi regime were dressed up in the robes of Catholic priests so that they would not be recognized. These Nazis were all offered residence in America and South America, which is famously known as the CIA sanctioned Project Paperclip.

Many of the saved Nazi's were scientists, doctors and engineers, who were all placed in various National Security Agency and Central Intelligence Agency funded projects. Dr Joseph Mengele, also known as the Angel of Death, went on to become Dr Green, a man who worked on the Central Intelligence Agency MK Ultra (MK stands for 'Mind Kontrol', a German spelling) Program, and famously programmed Arizona Wilder, the Mother Goddess who has presided over ritualistic sacrificial ceremonies attended by the the British Royal Family, the Bush family, and my favourite Catholic Jew Zionist, Henry Kissinger. Another famous Nazi to take a more prominent public position was Senior SS officer, Werner Van Braum, who went on to become the head of National Aeronautical Space Administration, or NASA. But of course the obvious reason that the Nazi's all went to South America, is because South America has always been controlled by the Catholics, and that is why they were safe there. To this very day, a colony of former Nazi's exists in Chile. Please check out my interview with writer / researcher Peter Levenda on [www.freedomcentral.info](http://www.freedomcentral.info), and listen to his story about his research trip to Chile and his experiences with a place known as "The Colony". His book, *Unholy Alliance: A History of Nazi Involvement with the Occult*, is well worth reading.

The very sad reality is that *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* is in fact known by many main-stream historians, as a utter forgery, and is based on earlier writings of 1864 novel by the French political satirist, Maurice Joly, entitled *Dialogue aux enfers entre Machiavel et Montesquieu*, known in English as *Dialogue in Hell between Machiavelli and Montesquieu*, which is based on an imaginary conversation between two historical characters who meet in hell. It is a political satire that was designed to draw attention to the policies of Napoleon III. It is also claimed that Joly plagiarized seven pages of this document from another French writer, Eugene Sue. As Joly's writings were considered anti Napoleon propaganda, Joly spent 15 months in jail for writing this piece, which took the form of a pamphlet, which he had planned to distribute in France. Maurice Joly, in his 1870 autobiography, wrote that the work is a fictional dialogue between the noble baron Montesquieu, who made a case for Liberalism, and the Florentine power broker Machiavelli, who presented the case for despotism. In this manner, Maurice Joly communicated the secret way in which Liberalism might spawn a despot like Napoleon III. After all, the despot Napoleon was indirectly the result



of the French revolution, which is historically referenced as the beginning of Liberalism. The Declaration of the *Rights of Man* was spawned from this revolution.



**The Declaration of the Rights of Man and of the Citizen. Notice the All Seeing Eye on top. This gives you an idea of exactly who was behind the French Revolution.**

*The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* was treated as a virtual warrant for genocide, and was largely the product of the *Okhrana*, which was a division of the Russian Secret Police that was set up to spy on Russian Revolutionary factions operating in Russia and abroad. As with all secret police and intelligence agencies throughout history, the *Okhrana* was directly controlled by the Knights of Malta, which as discussed earlier, control all intelligence and secret services around the world.

The *Okhrana* was set up in Paris by Pyotr Rachkovsky, who specialized in the creation of “Agent Provocateurs” and “penetration agents”. Under Rachkovsky’s orders, *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* was authored by Matvei Golovinski, one of Rachkovsky’s agents, with the purpose of discrediting the Vatican enemies in Paris, namely the Jews and the Freemasons. Now don’t get confused, behind the scenes the

Vatican controls the Jews and Freemasonry, but the cunning of the Roman Catholic Church is such that they create organisations / secret societies / religions, which they control, whilst publicly banning them and pretending to be their enemy. This can be seen today in the fact that the Vatican control the Mafia Commission, who in turn control organized crime which involves anything from drugs, to prostitution, to gambling, to arms deals, while the to the public, the Vatican condemns all of these.

It was via a wealthy Russian noblewoman and occultist, Madame Yuliana Glinka, that *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* was leaked to the press, which she did after trying to convince a journalist that she could speak to the dead. This document was seen as evidence that the Jews, operating through the lodge network of Masonic Societies, were in the process of completing a plan for world domination.

The Freemasonic societies were seen as just as culpable as the Jews, as the fraudulent document was apparently signed by fictitious Jewish “Elders”, who state that they are thirty third degree Freemasons. Although *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* is a well-known forgery, the authenticity of this document was a matter of faith amongst the political and intellectual leaders of Europe, predominantly because it was promoted by the Roman Catholic Church (whose agents had been responsible for authoring it in the first place). Along with *Mein Kampf*, (which incidentally was co authored by a Roman Catholic Jesuit Priest, Father Bernard Stempfle), the fraudulent *Protocols* became one of the sacred scriptures of the Nazis, and the basis for the senseless slaughter of millions of dark skinned Sephardic Jews. Not all Jews rounded up were sent to concentration camps, the light skinned Ashkenazi Jews were piled onto boats in their millions and shipped off to Israel to establish the Jewish state of Israel.



**Six - Pointed Star**

The six-pointed Star of David has erroneously been associated with Judaism, so explain to me why this apparently Jewish symbol appears on a Roman Catholic Church?



**Picture I took of a Roman Catholic Church in Groenlo, Netherlands. Notice the two six - pointed stars above the window.**



**Close up picture I took of Six pointed star on a Roman Catholic Church in Groenlo, The Netherlands.**

In these pictures I took of a Roman Catholic Church in Holland, what appears to be a Jewish Star of David, is clearly seen on the wall. That is because this six-pointed star is not the Star of David at all. It is an ancient symbol of occult origin, and both the Jewish and Catholic faith are of occult origin. Freemason author Mary Ann Slipper makes a most telling admission, when she says,

“The six pointed star is used in Masonic work and is also found in other well known secret orders.” - *Symbolism of the Eastern Star* 1927, page. 14

Another Freemasonic Eastern Star book, *The Second Mile* , says,

'... the six pointed star is a very ancient symbol and one of the most powerful.'

The six pointed star, also known as a Hexagram, is a very powerful symbol to witches, magicians and sorcerers. It is used in different kinds of witchcraft, magic, occultism, and the casting of zodiacal horoscopes. The fact that it has six points, and because it contains a '666,' the hexagram is considered to be Satan's most powerful symbol. The first six is formed by the sides of each triangle facing the clockwise direction; the second six is formed by the sides of each triangle formed by facing the counter-clockwise direction; the third six is formed by the sides of the inner hexagon.

The hexagram was used as a "stand-by" for Magicians and Alchemists. The Sorcerers believed it represented the footprint of a special kind of demon called a "Trud", and used it in ceremonies both to call up demons and to keep them away. The hexagram is used to conjure up demons, making them appear in this dimension to do the bidding of the witch. The word, "HEX," comes from this practice.

The hexagram is also a symbol of the sex act and reproduction. Masonic author, Albert G. Mackey states that the triangle pointing downward,

'...is a female symbol corresponding to the 'yoni' and the upward pointing triangle is the male, the 'lingam'. When the two triangles are interlaced, it represents the union of the active and passive forces in nature; it represents the male and female elements.' - *The Symbolism of Freemasonry* by Albert G. Mackey (1869) page. 195

If this has not become evident to you, the occultist and the pagan worship sex. They also worship most everything in nature, which fulfils the Biblical definition of a pagan in Romans 1:25, 'Because they exchanged the truth of God for a lie and worshipped and served the creature rather than the Creator ...'

Speaking of the sexual connotation of the hexagram, another which revealed,

'When the male triangle penetrates the female triangle, it produces the six pointed crest of Solomon or hexagram, the most wicked symbol in witchcraft.' - David J. Meyer, *Dancing With Demons: The Music's Real Master*

The hexagram also represents duality and balance. Masonic author Wes Cook, writing in *Did You Know? Vignettes in Masonry* from the Royal Arch Mason Magazine, [Missouri Lodge of Research, 1965, p. 132] stated that the hexagram represented "balance and harmony" in all facets of the world. Another Masonic publication links the hexagram with

the infamous Chinese YANG and YIN symbol. In summary, the hexagram is one of the most powerful of all symbols in witchcraft. It is used to call forth demons into this dimension, to communicate with the dead, to describe sex acts, and to represent pagan gods such as Saturn, Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva.

The day known as Saturday in our weekly calendar, is named after Saturn. That is also why the holy day for the Jewish faith is 'Satur'day, and is conclusive proof that Judaism has some origins in Saturnian worship. Saturn is also where the name Satan comes from.

The six-pointed star was adopted as a Jewish symbol when it was used on the Israeli flag after Palestine once again became known as the Jewish state of Israel in 1948. But sadly, the six-pointed star is not representative of Judaism. It is in fact a pagan symbol of Pantheistic origins, and not a symbol derived from the monotheistic Judaism. Thus Israel is more a pagan state, than a Jewish state. This is why genocide of Palestinian Muslims continues as it is seen as a blood ritual. This becomes more evident when you look at the actual meaning of the word 'Israel', which is the name of three pagan gods, namely Isis, Ra and El, which are merged to form the word 'Israel'.

Israel in turn adopted this symbol from the ultra Zionist Rothschild banking family, who have used this symbol for over 200 years, not because they are Jewish, but because they are occultists who practice rituals including human sacrifice and blood drinking. The Order of the Golden Dawn is the Rothschild families private coven. Mossad, the Israeli Intelligence services, is really the Rothschild's personal intelligence service, and Israel is commonly referred to in research circles as "Rothschildland". In fact, the six-pointed Star of David proves this, as this symbol is also the symbol that appeared in red on the flag outside the Rothschild's home in Germany. It is from this red flag and six-pointed star that gives the Rothschild Dynasty its name, as "Rothschild" comes from the German words meaning "Red Shield". Indeed, in occult circles, the six pointed star or hexagram, can actually be used as a shield of protection against demonic entities, as much as it can be used to conjure those entities. As mentioned earlier, it is a very powerful symbol.

It is also important to note at this point, that despite proclaiming to be outwardly Jewish, the Rothschild are the Vatican's appointed bankers. They run all the Vatican's banking and store Vatican gold in its various bank vaults. It was in fact a Papal Doctor of Vatican Canon Law, Adam Weishaupt, who started the Bank of England with Amstel Mayer Rothschild. Adam Weishaupt was also the founder of the Bavarian Illuminati. Then of course there is the fact that Amstel Meyer Rothschild was also a Knight of Malta, an order of the Roman Catholic Church.

Another link that can be made here between the Catholics and the Jews is that the historic Knights Templar, an order of Knights ordained by the Roman Catholic Church, take their name from the sight of the famous Jewish Temple of Solomon. The story famously goes that nine Knights, who were supposed to protect pilgrims travelling to the holy land, were given lodging on Temple Mount, the sight of the historic King Solomon's Temple.

The Wailing Wall in Jerusalem is said to be the most holy place in the Jewish faith to worship, much like the Kaaba in Mecca is to the Muslims.



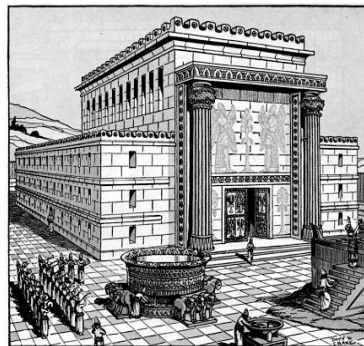
**The Wailing Wall in Jerusalem**

The Wailing Wall has been played off to the Jewish faith as the remaining wall of the Temple of Solomon, when in fact, The Temple of Solomon was on a different site. This wall is actually the remains of an old Roman fort where they used to dump rubbish, and has nothing to do with the Jewish faith.

Bloodshed between the Israeli Jews and the Palestinian Muslims is routinely reported in

the mainstream media, but how much do we really know about what is going on in Israel?

If you have failed to understand what constant blood shed over a small piece of land is all about, pay close attention because this is important, as Israel has written the history of humanity, and it will also write the future. Due to its religious history and its strategic location, the Holy City of Jerusalem has always been considered a priceless treasure. There has always been this extreme obsession with Jerusalem in Israel by the major religions. My personal belief is that it has to do with what lies underneath the site of King Solomon's Temple.



**Artists impression of King Solomon's Temple**

According to the Talmud, King Solomon used the power of his ring to conjure up demons to help him build his temple. The Temple of Solomon became a centre for orgies and paganistic rituals, including animal and

human sacrifice, even infants and children. The Biblical Arch of the Covenant was said to have been stored inside King Solomon's Temple, which is also said to hold vast treasures, including Solomon's all-powerful ring. This was the inspiration for Freemason J. R. R. Tolkien's literary epic *Lord of the Rings* Trilogy. In Qabalistic tradition, the Holy of Holies, being the inner sanctum of the Temple of Solomon, was seen as the place where our reality and the spirit world meet. Then there is also the fact that the Knights Templar suddenly became very powerful and wealthy after they discovered something whilst excavating the Temple Mount site. Many claim that they found King Solomon's gold. Others claim that they came to know great occult wisdom which formed the basis of their worship, so much so, that they named themselves as Knights of the Temple of Jerusalem, or the Knights Templar.

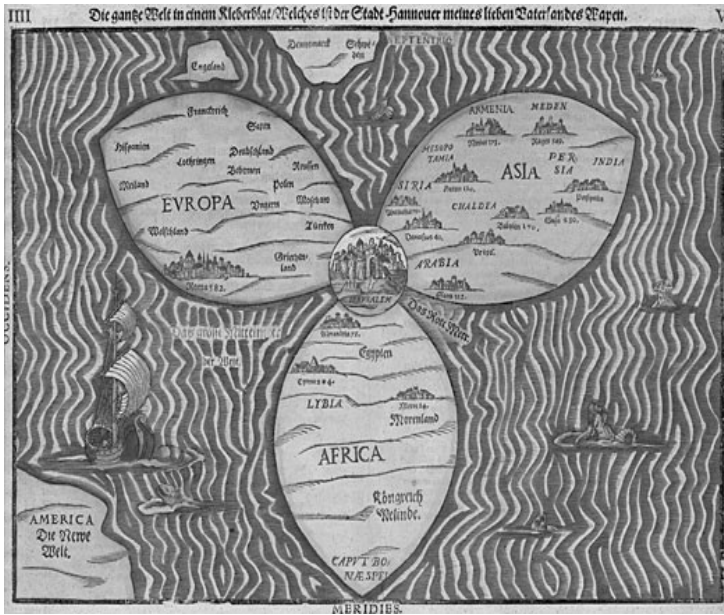
The Crusades have in fact never really ended, and continues today, only now the Vatican is using the Jews to get Jerusalem back from the Muslims, and they have done this through their network of Zionists which are also a product of the Roman Catholic Church. It is interesting to note how many Zionists who claim to be Jewish, are also very Catholic Knights of Malta. I reference Amstel Mayer Rothschild and Henry Kissinger typically. In fact it is because of Kissinger that the United States government is filled with pro Zionist lobbyists. It just so happens that the President of the United States is commander and chief of the Armed forces based at Camp David, known as Camp King David, due to the fact that America gives 20% of it's foreign defence budget to Israel, arming them and supplying them with heavy artillery weaponry to engage in the slaughter of Palestinians. In fact, the only thing America exports is arms. They are a military provisions state. That is their soul function and purpose on a global scale.

The Vatican have never given up on their ultimate plan to bring Jerusalem under their control again, which after a thousand years, they have still not been able to do. Hence the mass slaughter of Palestinian Muslims in Israel that is going on at present. This slaughter engaged in, in order to control Jerusalem, has been going on for a very long time, and will continue until the time when one universal religion is implemented along with the one world order, culminating in the New World Order. In order to run the world, they need to be in control of the very centre of the world, which is why they need to gain complete control of Jerusalem, which has historically always been shown as the very centre of the world in ancient maps.



This Psalter style map of the world dates from between 1200 to 1250 AD. It shows Jerusalem at the centre of the world and a monstrous race resembling Dragons, on the outer most edge.





**This is a medieval map. America can be seen as totally detached from it and with the wording “Die Neue Welt”, meaning, ‘The New World’. Jerusalem is again depicted as the centre of the world in this map.**

It should be no surprise then that the obsession for Israel and Jerusalem is also linked to financial matters. Not only is Jerusalem the centre of the world, but Israel is the central money transfer point. All financial transactions in the world go through Israel. That is why Israel is run by the Rothschilds, who control the world’s banking establishment.

The New World Order will be marked by the establishment of Israel as a place controlled by Jewish puppets, who think that the people they serve are in fact Jews, but they are not. The Rothschilds do not give a damn about the Jews and have been using them as political pawns for years. The establishment of a One World Religion, which will be the original true pagan pantheistic root of all the religions we currently serve, and will be marked by the rebuilding of the Temple of Solomon on the original Temple site in Jerusalem, but only when there are no other religions left to contend with. At the moment, the Jesuits are deliberately playing religions against each other, setting them in conflict with each other, in the hopes that they destroy one another. Then the stage will be set to bring in the Universal One World religion that will openly acknowledge the Pope as supreme head of the entire world.

It is very obvious to see how Islam, Judaism, and Christianity are being deliberately discredited in order to destroy themselves and each

other. On one hand we have the fake terrorists who are being played of as Muslim Extremists; we have the Zionists fronting as Jews engaged in genocide in Palestine, thus tarnishing the Jews; and in Christianity, we have priests and ministers running around saying that Jesus will return on the 21 May 2011, or is that October 2011. I can't keep up.

Another indicator of the truly pagan origins of the Jewish faith can be seen in the outdated, and unnecessary barbaric custom, which does nothing but make me feel sorry for Jewish boys and that is the practice of circumcision. This painful procedure can be traced to ancient Egypt and further back, and has survived as traditional Judaic practice to this very day. This practice is the unnecessary mutilation of the genitalia of little boys. Men need that protective fore skin, it is there for a reason. This mutilation custom has more to do with the mark of Hebrew ownership than it does with hygiene. The Bible story goes that God commanded Abraham to mark the flesh of all his people and slaves by cutting off the protective foreskin of their penis, and thus, circumcision is more the mark of being a slave, than the mark of being Jewish, if the biblical story be followed. But the reality is that the custom of circumcision goes back to occult origins too, and can be traced back to ancient serpent worship cults. Just as a serpent sheds it's skin as it grows, so to must a young man when he comes of age.



**The process of circumcision from top left to right.**

Circumcision is not just a Jewish custom, it has been tracked to native African tribes that claim decent from serpent gods whom they worship. These tribes were mostly isolated from Jews up until a few hundred years ago, and this tradition dates back thousands of years in Africa. This trend of genital mutilation has also extended to females in certain parts of Africa. The horrors of this are only too awful to describe, and I have spared the reader the very graphic images that can be found on the internet. But below are some to give you an idea.



**Young African girls being examined for genital mutilation ritual.**



**A young girl being held down whilst being mutilated.**

The simple fact is that genital mutilation, whether it be male or female, is allowed to happen in our society because it is protected as “religious tradition”. Well this is an ancient pagan ceremonial ritual, and does not benefit the health and well-being of those who are subjected to it. Infection can often lead to more serious problems with reproductive organs. The male and female genital organs are sensitive parts of the body, and should not be subjected to any procedures unless for medical reasons.

Much like circumcision, much of the fraudulent nature of Jewish history can be traced back to ancient Egypt. The only way to understand what is going on in the world today, is to journey back in time and take a look at some of the Ancient secrets of the past. The ruling elite have hidden these secrets from us for more than 4 000 years.

The ancient Egyptians kept detailed record of their life, culture and history in tombs, temples, on sculptures and pottery using pictures and writings called Hieroglyphic. About 3500 years ago, the Semetic Hicksos Kings ruled Egypt for about 100 years, but were expelled from Egypt into Canaan. The Egyptians called these Hicksos people, the Hiberu or Hebrew. These expelled Hebrews invaded and conquered the land of Canaan and changed the name to Israel. Archaeology experts have found absolutely no evidence whatsoever that Hebrew Jews lived as slaves in Egypt, nor have they found evidence of the reported Biblical exodus from Egypt. The truth is, that Moses did not lead his slaves out of Egypt. So who was Moses and why does he play such a significant role in the Old Testament?

There is not one piece of evidence to prove the existence of Moses or any of the Bible’s main cast of Hebrew characters, from Abraham, to Jacob, to Joseph, to King David, to King Solomon. There is however plenty of evidence for the existence of Egyptian Pharaohs, who these Biblical characters are based on.

The Bible’s Old Testament has carefully covered up the connection between the Egyptian Pharaohs and the Hebrew Patriarchs, by mixing up historical facts with myths and legends. Several archaeologists confirm that the Hebrews were not a race of people as many believe, rather they were a collection of drifters, mostly known as Khazars, who settled in Egypt from neighbouring lands in search of work as craftsman and builders. As their population grew over hundreds of years, they contributed to Egyptian technology, worshipped Egyptian gods, intermarried Egyptian nobility and eventually rose to positions of power and wealth in Egypt.

The Bible story of the Hebrew Jews begins with Abraham, who was

born north of Egypt in the town of Ur around 2055 BC. Abram married his sister Sarai. Apparently, or so the Bible story goes, God commanded the incestuous couple to change their names to Abraham and Sarah and migrated to Egypt. Once in Egypt, Abraham turned his Sister/Wife over to the Pharaoh as his harem sex slave, and was rewarded with gold and silver.

Abraham received promises from God, to make his name great, and make a great nation for him. God also commanded Abraham to mark the flesh of all his people and slaves by cutting off the protective foreskin of their penis. Abraham then married another woman because Sarah could not conceive, but at age 90, Sarah gave birth to a son named Isaac. Following God's order to sacrifice his son, Abraham tied up his son and was about to kill him, when God intervened to say that it was a test of faith. This story is commonly taught as historical fact in most schools that teach religious education. But the existence of Abraham has never been documented by any historian writing at the time. But when one looks at the Egyptian history, there appears to be similarities.

It just so turns out that the ruling Pharaoh that the Bible neglects to mention when Abraham and Sarah reached Egypt, is Amenemhet I, and he ruled Egypt from 1991 -1962 BC. His name means "Amen is the head". It is important to note at this stage that in all the major religions, Catholicism, Christianity, Judaism, Islam and the Hindu faith, the word "Amen" is used at the end of the prayer.

Besides Pharaoh Amenemhet and Abraham living in Egypt at around the same time, there is other evidence linking the two. According to Egyptian history, Amenemhet was not of royal blood and his family origin is unknown. Apparently he seized the thrown of Egypt after murdering another Pharaoh.

In 1818, Antonio Labolo made a revolutionary discovery that identified the Biblical Abraham as an Egyptian Pharaoh. During Labolo's excavations in the Valley of the Kings, he exhumed 11 mummies along with roles of papyri, inscribed with hieroglyphics and drawings. It was a Mormon by the name of Joseph Smith, along with an Egyptologist, who identified one of the drawings as Abraham sitting on the Pharaohs' throne. Abraham's name was also deciphered on a role of papyrus. Joseph Smith published his controversial findings in 1842 in *The Book of Abraham*, but was murdered two years later. Today, the only pyramid tomb that is forbidden from the public is the tomb of Amenemhet I, who many researchers now believe is the Biblical Abraham.

Why have Egyptologists never found the remains of King Amenemhet I or the Biblical Abraham?

The best explanation is that their common remains are concealed inside the famous Ark of the Covenant. The Hollywood movie *Raiders of the Lost Ark* was about the search for the lost Ark of the Covenant. According to the Bible Story, the tablets of the Ten Commandments given to Moses by God were stored inside the Ark.



**Artists impression of the Ark of the Covenant**

Why did the Hebrews call their royal canonic chest, “The Ark of the Covenant”? Because the name signifies the promises or covenants that God made with Abraham. Would the Hebrew people really carry the Ark of the Covenant into battle if it really contained commandments like “Do not Kill”? The best explanation is that the Ark contained the remains of their ancestral leader who led them into battle. The evidence shows that the ancestral patriarch of the Hebrew Jews is Amenemhet I, and that his Biblical name was Abraham.

The story then goes that Abraham’s son Isaac, whom Abraham almost stabbed to death as a test to God, grows up to father twin boys, Jacob and Esau. A murderous rivalry develops between the two boys, and Jacob flees to a place known today as Bethel in Israel. On this journey, he lays his head down to rest on a large smooth stone. Jacob then has the famous “Jacob’s Ladder” dream, in which he is dreaming about a stairway into Heaven. At the top of the stairs is a bright light. The stairway in Jacob’s dream describes the



**British Monarch Thrown and Coronation chair with Stone of Scone underneath.**

step pyramids built by Egyptian Pharaohs, reaching to the sky. The stone where Jacob laid his head thousands of years ago, is alternately called the “Stone of Jacob”, the “Stone of Destiny”, or the “Stone of Scone”. Today, the stone can be found underneath the British Monarch’s thrown chair. As the Bible story continues, God promises Jacob that a number of nations will come from him and kings and monarchs will spring from him. Jacob marries two of his girl cousins and fathers 12 sons. As Jacob ages, Joseph becomes his favourite son, to whom Jacob gives a multi coloured coat. Dan becomes his venomous son.

Jacob eventually takes his clan and migrates into Egypt. This migration closely parallels the time in history when the Semetic Hicksos migrants overthrew the Egyptian Pharaohs, and seized the thrown of Egypt. One of the Semetic Hicksos leaders to become King of Egypt, was King Jakubher. As Jakubher is the Aramaic name for Jacob, Egyptology experts accept this as evidence that King Jakubher and the Biblical Jacob were one in the same. Historical records show that the Semetic Hicksos kings ruled Egypt for over a hundred years. The Egyptian people rebelled against these Hicksos Kings and pushed them into Northern Egypt.

By 1500 BC a peace agreement was reached by the Egyptians and the Semetic Hicksos people, which allowed the Hicksos to leave Egypt peacefully, and move to Palestine and Jerusalem, in the Egyptian controlled land of Canaan, now Israel. This migration closely matches the Bible story of the exodus from Egypt into Canaan in 1447BC. According to the Bible, when the Hebrews arrived in Canaan, they renamed it Israel and divided the land up into 12 tribal states, which they named after the sons of Jacob.

Jacob’s favourite son Joseph, the one with the Technicolor dream coat, stayed behind in Egypt. Joseph hid his Egyptian identity by marrying an Egyptian wife and changing his name which literally translates to “he who can reveal secrets”. According to the Bible, Joseph ruled Egypt as the Pharaoh’s top Vizier, and purchased land from the starving people, then taxed them out of 1/5 of their income to live on the land.

Further connection between the Egyptian Pharaohs, and the main cast of the Old Testament, is found in the Biblical story of Moses, which begins with the Pharaoh ordering the deaths of all baby boys. The Hebrew mother of baby Moses tries to save him by hiding him in the bull rushes on the Nile River. When baby Moses is found by the princess daughter of the Egyptian Pharaoh, the princess decides to raise him as her own son. Moses now has two mothers, a royal princess mother and his birth mother, who hides her identity and gets a job at the palace and helps

the princess raise Moses. It is interesting to note that the Bible cleverly neglects to mention the name of the princess and the Pharaoh, as not to reveal the Egyptian connection to Moses.

However, their historical identities can be found by comparing the dates in the Bible to corresponding dates in Egyptian history. The birth of Moses is calculated at about 1520 BC. At that time, the ruling Pharaoh of Egypt was Thutmose I, and his daughter was Hapshepsad. Egyptian history verifies that Princess Hapshepsad married her Brother Pharaoh Thutmose II, but when Hapshepsad could not produce an heir to the throne, her brother/husband chose a non royal mistress named Isis to produce a male heir. Their son was named Thutmose III. Hapshepsad raised the boy as her own son even though Isis was his real birth mother. The Bible story of Moses even closely resembles the life story of Pharaoh Tutmose III. Even the names Moses and Thutmose are very similar. In the Bible story, Moses gives up his chance to be the biggest and most powerful ruler in the ancient world, to become a poverty stricken labourer. Historical fact showed that Thutmose III also gave up his right to Pharaoh and went on to organize military campaigns against the enemies of the Hicksos people who had settled in Canaan. Thutmose III then installed district governors in all of his major garrison cities.

Today, Thutmose III is immortalized in stone, as a sphinx of him sits alongside the Obelisk honouring the Egyptian God Amen, and is located on the banks of the Thames in the heart of the City State that is the City of London.



**Cleopatra's Needle, a famous London landmark along side the Thames River. The monument is an obelisk transported from Egypt, flanked by two sphinx with heads of Pharaoh Thutmose III**



**The Sphinx of Thutmose III**



Why has various organizations such as UNESCO spent millions in currency and taken years of labour to move such massive tonnage and relocate the ancient obelisks into major cities such as Paris and London? The answer lies within the continuing Bible story: After the Hebrews settled in the Land of Canaan, they renamed it Israel and King David reigned for 50 years. Egyptian history shows that Pharaoh Psusennes I, also ruled for 50 years at the same time as King David.

Both of them battled the same enemy called the “Sea People” or “Philistines”. Both King David and Pharaoh Psusennes had sons with more or less identical names, Solomon and Siamon. People such as David Icke say that there is no evidence to prove the existence of King Solomon and the name of the Biblical King David’s son Solomon has been said to reference the sun in each syllable. It has also been said that the last two syllables can be an alternative for Amen. Who knows? The name for Pharaoh Psusennes’s son Siamon, means ‘Son of Amen’. King Solomon and King Siamon both ruled at the same time and both fought the same enemies.

As I have mentioned before, and according to the Talmud, King Solomon used the power of his ring to conjure up demons to help him build his temple. It was famed to have special powers and many legends have come out of the existence of the Temple of Solomon. As it was a Sun God temple, it was synonymous with ritualistic orgies and sacrifice, both animal and human. The Biblical *Ark of the Covenant* was stored inside King Solomon’s Temple. It had 4 gold rings built into the 4 corners of the Ark to represent the 4 corners of the Earth over which the descendants of Abraham were destined to rule. Historians claim that the Biblical King Solomon never existed, so who built King Solomon’s Temple? The temple was most likely built by King Siamon, whom King Solomon’s character was based on. Today, it is believed that all that is left of this temple is the Wailing Wall where Jews gather to worship in Jerusalem. But this wall has since been proven to be the wall of an old Roman Fort that was built after the first destruction of the various Jewish Temple buildings. Why does the Bible omit all of the important names of Egyptian Pharaohs? Why did they mix up historical fact with myths and legends? The big question is, what did they have to hide?

Researchers of both the Bible and Egyptian history have concluded that the Hebrew authors of the Old Testament, covered up the fact that the Hebrews and the Egyptian Pharaohs shared the same Hebrew blood line that came out of the Khazarian people. But why the cover- up?

One suggestion says that it is down to the fact that after the Egyptian Pharaohs forced the Hebrew Hicksos Kings out of Egypt, the only way the Hebrew Pharaohs could continue to rule Egypt, was to hide their

Hebrew identity from the Egyptian people. They did that by changing their names to Egyptian names, and intermarrying with Egyptian Royalty just like the Biblical Joseph did. By hiding their identity the Hebrews continued to rule Egypt secretly as Egyptian Royalty. This is also the reason why the Hebrew people have found it so important to account for these times, even though it is Egyptian history as well as Hebrew. This Hebrew Egyptian Royalty worshipped Egyptian gods and followed Egyptian laws whilst violating Hebrew laws. This meant that they had to keep their Hebrew identities hidden from the Hebrews too. They had to keep their worship of the Sun God Amen hidden within royal power circles and secret societies, just as they have done to this very day. It is common knowledge to those who research information in this genre that occult practice and worship is still going on in elite power circles.

One of the biggest secrets of our time is that the Pharaohs of Egypt and their descendants have ruled us throughout history. Over the years, they have left oceans of blood in their wake by murdering, robbing, colonizing and enslaving natives to help fulfil their Biblical promise of an eternal throne and One World Empire. The Bible is in fact a blue print for the what they are planning, and if anybody has not yet read the book of Revelations, I would strongly suggest you do so.

Today Queen Elizabeth II, who is a Dame of Malta, the female counterparts to the Knights of Malta, is head of state of the great nation of the Hebrew Covenant of Great Britain. According to the college of Heralds in London, Queen Elizabeth's genealogy chart traces her bloodline back to Abraham, who many Egyptian scholars believe to be the Egyptian Pharaoh, Amenehept I. There is much evidence to reveal the true Hebrew and Royal Egyptian heritage and identity of Queen Elizabeth II. Firstly, the Stone of Scone, the alleged resting place of Hebrew Patriarch Jacob, where he dreamed about a step pyramid leading to heaven, is under the Queen's throne chair. It does seem a rather odd thing to have a stone under the throne chair, unless the stone symbolizes some connection.



**Queen Elizabeth II Coronation. Notice the pyramid steps she is on.**

When the Queen was crowned, the ceremony took place on top of a step pyramid shaped raised platform. The Queen's crown has 12 stones at the base, each representing the 12 Hebrew tribes. And then there is the promise that god gave to Abraham, which was to make his name great, and to make for him a great nation. Today, Britain is the only nation with the word Great. In Hebrew, the word Britain means "Land of the Covenant", and British means "Man of the covenant". As always, the main stream media has misled the public into believing that the Queen is a powerless ceremonial figure head with little or no real power. She is portrayed as a harmless old lady who passes her time sipping tea and attending charity functions. As British Monarch, the Queen is one of the wealthiest and most powerful people on Earth, but is still accountable to Rome.

Prime Ministers such as in Australia, are also subservient representatives of the British King or Queen, they are her spokesmen. The Governor General of the Queen's Commonwealth Nations, represent and exercise the queen's power on her behalf. What most of the general public do not realize, is that their leaders are only representatives of the Monarch, and do not possess the power, yet they exercise the power on behalf of the Queen, as they do not reign, they rule. The Monarch on the other hand does not rule, but reigns, possesses the power, but does not exercise it. By delegating her powers instead of exercising her powers, the Queen is left safely outside and above the conflicts and divisions of the political process. She is protected from becoming a target of political hostilities. Meanwhile the general public is kept in the dark about the powers that the Queen actually possesses. In much the same way, the Vatican has the same organizing principle, having many well-distanced intermediaries who act secretly on the Vatican's behalf.

## THE CROWN

Let's take a look at the Queen's powers that she possesses and yet does not exercise:

- The Queen has the power to choose the Prime Minister, and dismiss the Prime Minister through her Governor General.
- She has the power to dismiss ministers and indeed the whole government.
- The Queen has the power to dissolve government and call new elections.

- The power to refuse legislation by parliament.
- The power to command armed forces and raise a personal militia.
- The Queen has the power to read confidential government documents and intelligence reports.
- The Queen has the power to declare a state of emergency and declare proclamations.
- She has the power to enact laws and call elections.
- The power to pardon convicted criminals
- The power to grant and bestow titles.
- The Queen has the power to exercise “Crown Prerogative”, which means the Queen can declare war through her Prime Minister, without even the agreement of Parliament. This applies to the Queen’s crown colonies such as Australia and New Zealand too.

Few people realize that no laws are passed without the Queen’s consent. So why has the Queen been legally allowed to possess all these supreme powers? Surely it can’t all be for the sake of tradition? What exactly is the meaning of the term “The Crown”? “Crown” powers are executive powers exercised on behalf of the Monarch. The actual crown worn by the monarch is a symbol of the Queen’s executive powers. The parliamentary oath’s act of 1866 requires that all leaders of the Commonwealth nations have to swear an oath of allegiance to the Queen, not to the people who elected them. The oath of allegiance goes something like this:

*“I swear by almighty God that I will bear true allegiance and be faithful to Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth, her heirs and successors according to law, so help me God..”*

Those who do not swear allegiance to the Queen, are deemed unfit for office, including the military, police, judges, legislators, public servants and lawyers. So how much is the Queen actually worth? This is divided up into 3 categories:

1. Her Wealth as the Monarch
2. Visible Personal Wealth
3. Invisible Personal Wealth

The Queen's wealth as the Monarch includes 54 common wealth nations world wide, millions of acres of Crown land and resources, thousands of crown corporations, and the corporate city state of London, which is the capital of global finance.

The Queen's visible personal wealth, which was accumulated tax free until 1992, includes Royal Yachts, Rolls Royces, hundreds of race horses, five castles, the world's largest collection of Jewels including the largest cut diamond in existence known as "The Star of Africa", 20 masterpiece art works, some are thousands of years old, and billions of class A shares in Blue Chip stocks and bonds, which have been invested and reinvested over and over again with the advice of insiders who control the stock market.

In 1977, the Rothchild (Zionist / Knights of Malta) owned Bank of England Nominees was established to hide the Queen's personal portfolio of Wealth. As the British Monarch, the Queen has access to State secrets, privileged information and the world's top financiers. The Queen is immune to accusations of insider trading or conflicts of interest. If you think this is unfair, it is probably worth mentioning that most of the Queen's fortune was inherited from her family's illegal opium trade with China, as well as the black slave trade. Britain imported slaves from Africa en mass to work in the British controlled Caribbean. The Queen's financial portfolio includes Rio Tinto, General Electric, British Petroleum, and the list goes on. The Queen's visible wealth is only a tiny fraction of the invisible wealth accumulated through the black nobility.

The Black Nobility is a wealthy aristocracy of elite royal families such as the Piso and Medici families, who solidified their wealth and power in the 12<sup>th</sup> Century, by intermarrying with the wealthy Godfather families of Venice, Italy. During the blood baths of the Christian Crusades this brutal cabal of families captured the trading monopolies. Over the centuries the black nobility have used their power and wealth to rape, plunder, exploit every corner of the globe.

From all of the above information, it is plain to see that the Jewish faith has been used as a vehicle for world domination, but it has also been made the scapegoat to take attention away from the true powers behind the Zionist controlled Jews. The Zionists answer to the Pope, who even control the Queen. In fact, the Pope actually outranks the Queen in the power ranks, as do many Cardinals and Bishops. The Queen is head of the Anglican Church of England, but the Anglican Church is just another branch of the Roman Catholic Church. As discussed earlier, the Roman Catholic Church is the head of all the other churches in the world, a little known fact to most people, but they consider themselves as "not the Sister, but the Mother of all other churches". If you trace the hierarchy of

every major religion up though all of its orders, eventually you will always come back to the same place, the Vatican.

To understand the spiritual fraud that we have been subjected to, is to understand the key unifying elements that has managed to maintain it's ultimate goal of world domination and control with great complexity

right under our noses, in such secrecy for thousands of years.

The Vatican, which is considered a "City State", was officially created in 1929, and just like the other two "City States", Washington DC and the City of London, it has an obelisk which is strategically placed within the City State. In Washington DC it forms the Washington Memorial. In London the obelisk, known as Cleopatra's needle, can be found



**Obelisk in St Peter's Square, Vatican City**

on the Banks of the River Thames. And towering high above St. Peters Square, one can find the Obelisk that belongs to the Vatican City State.



**Washington Memorial**



**Cleopatra's needle seen from the River with the Savoy Hotel in the background.**

What exactly is an obelisk, and why is their presence so significant? Obelisks are phallic shaped monuments honouring the pagan god of ancient Egypt called Amen Ra. The spirit of this pagan god is said to reside within the obelisk. Obelisks symbolize the phallus and fertility. At the base of the obelisk in St. Peters Square, is a sun wheel circle symbolizing the vagina, together symbolizing male and female sexual union, which represents the power of creation and is symbolic of The Creator God. Those who worship Amen Ra believe that he is the supreme god and creator of all things and can transform himself into other Gods such as Osiris (also known as Anubis), God of the underworld, and Seth (also known as Thoth, Hermes, Satan, Shiva, Jupiter, Apollo) the god of evil and chaos.

Why in the world would the Vatican, a fortress of puritan Christian values, erect a monument symbolizing the pagan Egyptian god Amen, and sexual intercourse right in its own front yard? Because that is exactly who and what they are worshipping. Occult rituals centre around sex. Today, the word “Amen” is one of the most popularly used words in the entire world. It is used everyday by Christians, Hindu’s Muslims and Jews at the end of prayer. Without realizing it, people all over the world are praising the pagan god Amen. Without knowing it, we think we are praising a good and just god in our various religions, but we are not. All religions are frauds and trick us into praising (giving energy to) ancient pagan gods, not our One True Creator. The word “Amen” is hidden in the name of the two parts of the Bible, the Old and New Test – amen –t. Amen is repeated over and over again throughout the Bible. The word Amen literally means, **“the hidden one”**.

Many have been taught to believe that “amen” means “so be it” or “truly”, but in Kings 1:36 of the Old Testament, Amen is identified as **“The Lord God of my Lord”**.

The very nature of the Vatican is indicated by where it was built and what it was named after. It stands now on what was the historic Temple of Janus, and was originally called Vaticanus. Janus is depicted on ancient coins as being two headed, or two faced.



**Two headed Janus depicted on a coin dated 225-212 BC**



**This two headed aspect made it into later designs of the Roman griffin/eagle/dragon.**



**Double headed eagle on the cover of Freemasonic bible, *Morals and Dogma* by Albert Pike**

It is also this two faced aspect that accurately sums up the modus operandi of the Vatican. As I have already mentioned, they operate by two doctrines, one open yet false, one secret yet true. They audaciously put this fact in the very names and symbols that represent them.



## CHAPTER 12

# THE SUN OF GOD

**T**he Vatican is what became of the Church of Babylon, which first moved to Egypt where the Egyptians added much to the doctrines before it found its way to Rome. The Egyptian religion was centred around duality, and thus they worshipped both the sun and the moon, light and dark, male and female equally. Yet as far back as man can be traced, there is an abundance of carvings and writing about peoples respect and adoration for the sun, and it is easy to understand this reasoning, as every morning the sun would rise bringing with it visibility, warmth and security from the cold predator filled darkness of night. It was well understood by ancient cultures that without the sun, the crops would not grow and life would not survive. These realities make the sun the most adored object of our time.

The sun is actually a star, and many of the stars we see in the night sky, are distant suns, probably with planets like our own revolving around it. Likewise in ancient times, people were also very aware of these far away stars, and tracking them allowed them to recognise and anticipate events which occurred over long periods of times such as eclipses and full moons. Over time these stars in our night sky were catalogued into celestial groups into what we know today as constellations. The cross of the Zodiac is one of the oldest conceptual images in existence. It is a depiction of the sun as it figuratively passes through the 12 major constellations over the course of the year, and also reflects the 12 months, the 4 seasons, and the solstices and equinoxes. The word ‘zodiac’ refers

to the fact that the constellations were anthropomorphised or personified as figures and animals. The early civilizations, did not only follow the sun and stars, they personified them with elaborate myths involving their movements and relationships. The sun in all it's glory was personified as a representative of the unseen creator or god, God's sun, the light of the world.

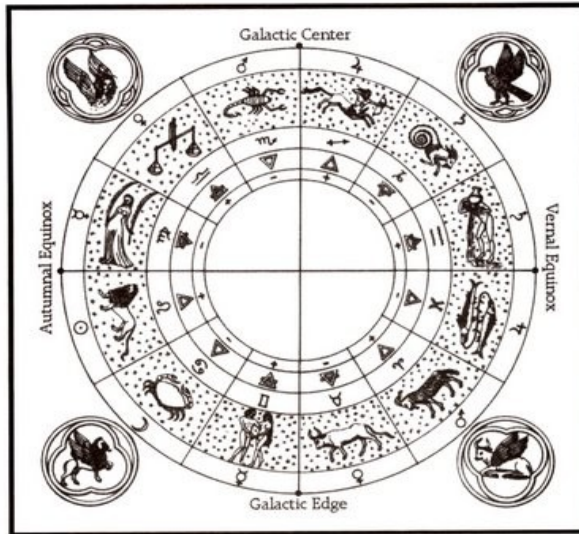


Figure 5.7. Galactic alignment and equinox cross  
(from *A Monument to the End of Time*)

Likewise the 12 constellations represent the places of travel for God's Sun, and were represented by names which corresponded to the elements of nature that happened at that time, such as Aquarius the water bearer, who brings the spring rains. Likewise Virgo is depicted holding a sheath of wheat, due to that being harvest time from the perspective of the Northern Hemisphere.

Horus is the Egyptian Sun God at around 3000 BC. He is the sun, anthropomorphised and his life is a series of myths involving the sun's movement in the sky, which is why he is often depicted with a sun above his head. From the hieroglyphics in Egypt, we know that Horus being the son of Light, had an enemy called Seth, and he was the personification of darkness or night. And metaphorically speaking, every morning Horus would win the battle against Seth while in the evening, Seth would conquer Horus and send him into the darkness, which is why when the sun goes down at night creating beautiful colours across the sky, we talk about the sun 'set'.

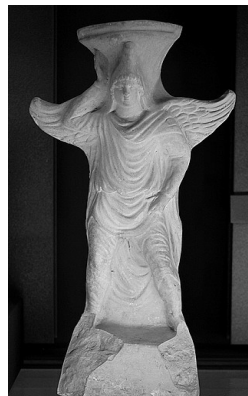
It is important at this point to take note of the repeating theme of the dualities of dark versus light, which is a constant reoccurring element in

life, in literature, in cinema, and which also manifests in all areas of life and is expressed on many levels even to this day through summer & winter, good vs evil, ying & yang, positive and negative energy, male energy and female energy. It is common knowledge to anybody with a bit of common sense that one cannot exist without the other. The very nature of the one polarity depends on the very existence of the other and opposite polarity. Without darkness, there would be no need for light, without light, all we would ever know is darkness, and thus would not seek it.

The story of Horus was that he was born on the 25<sup>th</sup> December to the Virgin, Isis. Although Isis was a virgin, he had a father figure called Osiris. However, he and Horus were often seen as being one and the same. The birth of Horus was marked in the night sky by a star in the East, also known as Sirius, and he was adorned by Three Kings. By the time Horus was 12, he was a prodigal teacher of great wisdom, who was then baptised when he turned 30. There were 12 wise men that travelled around with Horus, performing “miracles” such as healing the sick and walking on water. Horus was betrayed by Typhon before he was crucified and buried in a cave for three days before he was resurrected.



**Horus with sun disk above his head indicating he is a Sun God. Also notice the serpent around the sun disk... this becomes relevant later.**



**Statue of Attis**

These attributes of Horus, whether original or not, seem to permeate many cultures of the world, for many other gods are seen to have the same general mythological structure such as: The Greek God of around 1200 BC, Attis, who was born of the Virgin Nala on December 25, was then crucified, placed in a tomb for 3 days and then was resurrected. At around 500BC the Greeks had another god called Dionysus, who was born of a virgin on December 25<sup>th</sup>, performed miracles such as turning water into wine and was referred to as the Alpha and Omega, King of kings and, upon his death, he was resurrected.



**Dionysus**



**Frezes of Mithra, top slaying the Bull. Bottom, notice Mithra with sun rays behind his head. Also notice both pictures depict serpents.**



**Krishna**

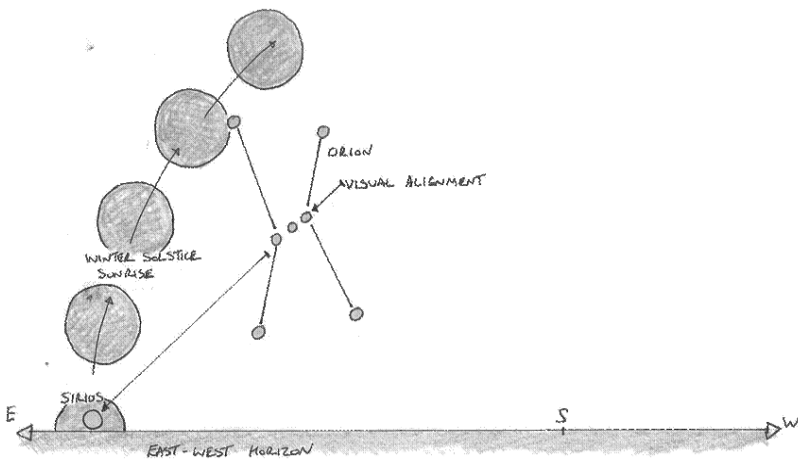
Then there was Mithra, the Persian God from around 1200BC. He was also born of a virgin on December 25<sup>th</sup>, travelled with 12 disciples and performed miracles. He too was dead for 3 days and resurrected. He was also known as the Truth, the Light and many others. Interestingly, the sacred day of worship for Mithra is Sunday, which is appropriate, as Mithra was a sun god.

From around 900BC, The Indian God, Krishna, was born of the Virgin Divaki, a star in the east signalled his coming and he performed miracles and was also resurrected. The fact of the matter is that there are many saviours or “Gods” from different times and places in history with these same attributes that pre-date Christianity. The question is, why these

particular attributes? Why were they all born on 25 December? Why were they dead for 3 days with the inevitable resurrection? Why were there always 12 disciples or followers? In order to find out the answers to these questions, we shall take a look at the most recent and commonly known of all the solar messiahs.

The Roman sun god Jesus Christ was born to the Virgin Mary on December 25<sup>th</sup> in Bethlehem. His birth was marked by a star in the East to which 3 Kings or Maji followed to locate and adorn their new saviour. At the age of 12, he was a child teacher, and at the age of 30 he was baptised by John the Baptist and thus began his ministry. Jesus had 12 disciples with which he travelled about, performing miracles, such as healing the sick, walking on water, turning water into wine, among others. He was also known as the Light of the World, the Alpha and the Omega, the Son of God and many others. After being betrayed by his disciple, Judas and sold for 30 pieces of silver, he was crucified, placed in a tomb, and after 3 days was resurrected and ascended into heaven.

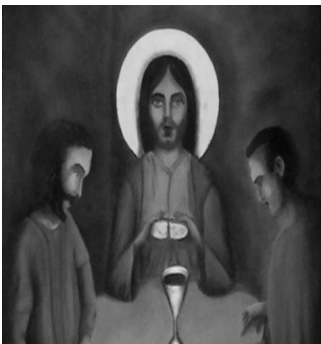
So why all the similarities to all the other pre Christian sun gods? In order to find the answer, we need to look up towards the sky. At Christmas time, from the perspective of the Northern Hemisphere, the following astrological events are taking place. Sirius, the Star of the East, the brightest star in the night sky, aligns with the three brightest stars of Orion's Belt, known as the Three Kings on the 24<sup>th</sup> December. The Three Kings line up pointing in a South Easterly direction, to the Star in the East, with which it forms a straight line and in turn points downwards to the place on the horizon of the sunrise on December 25<sup>th</sup>. This is why the Three Kings follow the Star in the East in order to locate the 'birth of the sun'.



There other interesting astrological phenomenon that occurs around the festive season, is the Winter Solstice. From the summer solstice to the winter solstice, the days become shorter and colder, thus from the perspective of the Northern hemisphere, the sun appears to move south and get smaller and more scarce. The shortening of the days and the expiration of the crops when approaching the winter solstice symbolise the process of the death of the sun to ancient cultures. By December 22<sup>nd</sup>, the sun has fully demised, having moved South continually for 6 months where it makes it to its lowest point in the sky. At this point, the sun appears to stop moving for, at least perceivably, three days. During this three day pause, the sun remains in the vicinity of the Southern Cross or Crux Constellation. This is when the Three Kings and Star of the East align to point to the spot on the sunrise on the 25<sup>th</sup> December. When the sun comes up on December 25<sup>th</sup>, it does move this time, but only one degree in a northern direction. This was the sign to ancient civilizations that longer days were coming along with warmth and spring which has always been symbolic of new beginnings.

Thus it was said, a Sun, died on a cross, was dead for three days, only to be resurrected and born again. It is the sun's transition period before it shifts its direction back into the northern hemisphere, bringing spring and thus salvation. However, they do not celebrate the resurrection of the sun until Easter or at the Spring Equinox, which marks the twelve hour day and twelve hour night between sunset and sunrise. This is because, at the spring equinox, the sun officially overpowers the evil darkness as day time thereafter becomes longer in duration than the night.

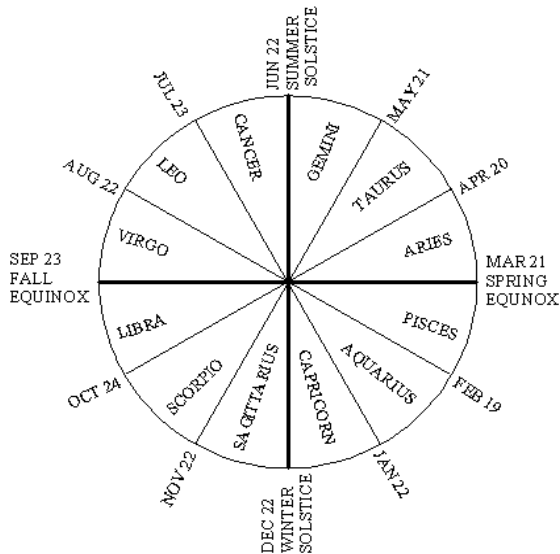
This explanation is why Jesus and so many other sun gods share the same birth date, as well as traditions and rituals to mark the occasion. Probably the most obvious of all the astrological symbolism around Jesus is the 12 disciples, which are simply the 12 constellations of the Zodiac, which Jesus, being the Sun, travels about with. This also explains why Jesus is often depicted with a sun behind his head especially in Roman Catholic Churches.





These are pictures I took on my Blackberry in a Roman Catholic Church in Bullion, Belgium. Notice in all of them that Jesus is depicted with his head on a gold disk, which is very obviously the sun.

Coming back to the cross of the Zodiac which represents the the figurative life of the sun, this was not just an artistic expression or tool to track the suns movements, it was also a spiritual symbol.

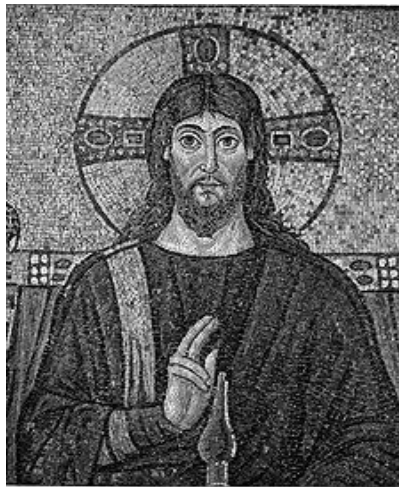


**Simplified Zodiac**



**The pagan cross derived from the  
Cross of the Zodiac.**

This is not a symbol of Christianity, it is a pagan adaptation of the cross of the zodiac. This is why Jesus in early occult art, is always shown with his head on a cross.



**Picture of Jesus from a mosaic in the  
Aya Sofia Cathedral in Istanbul**

Once the evidence is weighed, it becomes more and more likely that the New Testament writings about Jesus Christ are literal allegorical hybrids. The Christian religion is a parody on the worship of the sun, which is of pagan origin, in which they put a man called Christ in the place of the sun, and it is very obvious as the “Sun of God”. Another very obvious clue which exists today, is the naming of the sacred day of Jesus as *Sunday*.



This is not to say that a person known as Jesus did not exist, for there is much spiritual evidence for the existence of the Christ Consciousness, however, if he did exist, he and his followers were persecuted. But his teachings have so much truth and impact, that the Roman Catholic Church decided to take ownership of the religion by implementing its structure and traditions, thus institutionalising it. According to historical record, there is no Jesus Christ of Nazareth living in or around the Mediterranean during the supposed life of Christ. According to Morals and Dogma, which was written by 33 degree Freemason, Albert Pike, the following is said to be the case in reference to Jesus:

'.... and as little do we tell the sincere Christian that Jesus of Nazareth was but a man like us, or his history but the unreal revival of an older legend than he'

It is not my intention to be unkind or cause hurt, but we have to be factual and academically correct in what we know to be true. Christianity is not based on truth. Christianity is nothing more of a Roman story developed politically.



**Carving of the head of Emperor Constantine**

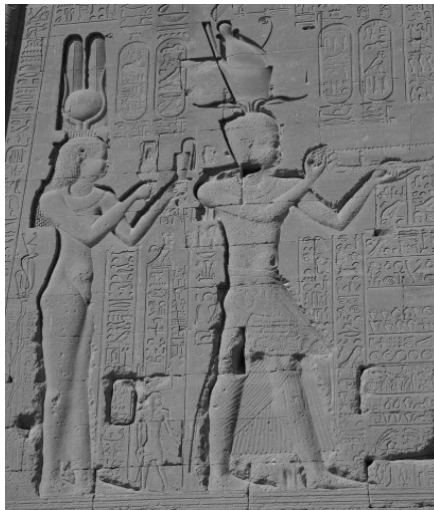
In 325 AD, the Emperor Constantine convened the Council of Nicea. It was during this meeting that the politically motivated Catholic Christian doctrines were established and thus began a long history of Christian bloodshed and spiritual fraud. This was where the Bible was first put together. There was apparently much fighting, and ripping up of old manuscripts, as they failed to make the “biblical cut”. One of the many books not included was the *Book of Enoch*. For the next 1600 years, the Vatican maintained a political strangle hold on all of Europe leading to the dark ages, along with the Crusades and the Inquisition, where hundreds of thousands of ‘non believers’ such as Muslims and other pagan sects, were charged with heresy, tortured, and / or slaughtered in the name of Christianity. During the Dark Ages, only the church and clergymen were allowed the skills of reading and writing, and thus, the Bible could only be interpreted through them, which is how they controlled the masses and what they believed.

## WILL THE REAL JESUS PLEASE STAND UP?

In 322BC, Alexander the Great reconquered Egypt, and appointed his general, Ptolemy I as the new Pharaoh of Egypt. The famous Cleopatra was the last in a succession of Egyptian Ptolemy Pharaohs. Historically speaking, Cleopatra was considered to be the last of the Egyptian Pharaohs before it was taken over by Roman rule, but according to author Ralph Ellis, Jesus was the last of the Hebrew Pharaohs of Egypt.

So if most of the Bible is a direct plagiarism of Egyptian history, could the one of the many incarnations of the Jesus story have made its way through Roman and Egyptian History. Of course it can. Historical facts show that the last Pharaoh of Egypt was Ptolemy XV, who was known as Caesarian or Little Caesar. Little Caesar was born in 47BC to the Egyptian Pharaoh and ruler of Egypt Cleopatra and Roman Ruler Julius Caesar.

When Cleopatra declared herself to be the reincarnation of the Virgin Goddess Isis, Caesarian became the son of a virgin mother goddess. When Caesarian's father Julius Caesar was elevated to the status of God by the Roman Senate, Caesarian was recognized as the Son of God and heir to God's kingdom, the Roman Empire. Caesarian was also recognized as the son of a god in Egypt after his mother named him co-ruling Pharaoh of Egypt. Cleopatra declared Caesarian to be "The King of Kings" at the age of 13, during the donations of Alexandria ceremony in 34BC.



**A relief of Cleopatra VII and Caesarion at the temple of Dendra, Egypt**

It was one of the saddest days in history when Julius Caesar was stabbed to death by one of his most trusted men. Octavian, the adopted son of Julius Caesar swiftly seized power as the new Roman Emperor. After Caesar's death, Cleopatra became romantically involved with a married commander from Caesar's Army called Mark Anthony. They parented three children, a twin boy and girl followed by a second boy. As Caesarian was Julius Caesar's son, and the rightful heir to the Roman

Empire, Cleopatra feared for his safety. When Octavian's mighty Roman Army invaded Egypt, Cleopatra arranged for Caesarian's safe passage out of Egypt with her most trusted aides. It has been confirmed through several sources that Cleopatra sent Caesarian to India. There are no historical records of his fate, despite many rumours of capture. The trusted aides that travelled with Caesarian became his parent guardians, but who were they? Their names weren't Mary and Joseph by any chance?

Whilst Caesarian fled with his guardians, Cleopatra and Mark Anthony's three children were placed in the care of Mark Anthony's wife. After suffering a crushing defeat against Octavian's invading Roman Army, Mark Anthony committed suicide by falling on his own sword. The devastated Cleopatra also committed suicide by a self-inflicted poisonous snake bite or so the story goes, but there is much evidence to suggest that Cleopatra was ritualistically murdered. While travelling through Egypt, Caesarian had to conceal his identity. The Egyptian name for Jesus is Isu, it means "Son of Isis". It can be found in Egyptian Hieroglyphics.

Matthew 2:13,14 of the Bible tell a parallel story of the young child Jesus and his mother fleeing into Egypt with his guardian father Joseph and his mother Mary. In the year 1887 a book was published by Nicholas Notovich in Russia which rocked the religious establishment. It was called *The Unknown Life of Jesus Christ*. The writer was a respected journalist who claimed that his book was a factual report about a trip he had made to remote parts of India. Notovitch made his way to a monastery high in the mountain tops. Gaining the friendship and trust of one of the monks, he was able to view ancient scrolls of a prophet and scholar named Isa. In these records, he learns that Isa is a foreigner from a small Mediterranean country. The teenager arrived in India to study the teachings of the Buddha, and according to the scrolls, Isa lived there 500 years after the Prophet Buddha died. This is a time that coincides with the lost years of Jesus. Notovitch was convinced that Isa was Jesus of Nazareth and that he carried back to his home land the principles of Buddhism.

Half a century later, in 1902, a Hindu Priest sought refuge in the same monastery. He too translated the scrolls and published a work. His translation verifies the work of Notovitch. There are also ancient writings from both ancient India and Persia, that Jesus did indeed travel to India. The only actual proof that we have that he was there is in the similarity of the Gospel of Christ to the basic principles of Buddhism.

Some more scrolls found at a monastery in Kashmir, document the life of Isa, leaving home at 13, joining a merchant caravan, travelling the silk

route and arriving in India at age 14. The Egyptian word for Jesus is Isu, the Arabic word for Jesus is Isa, the Latin word for Jesus is Ijesus and the Greek word is Iesus.

Jesus or Isa continued his travels through holy cities in India and Tibet, where he was taught by monks and priests. He learned the Vedas and studied the sacred sutras. He began teaching and sharing his interpretations of ancient scriptures he had come to study, in markets, in streets and bizarre. After many years not accounted for in the Bible, Isa finally left India and Tibet, and travelled to Egypt. Why did he go to Egypt? Because that is where he had grown up as Caesarian. That is where he last saw his mother Cleopatra alive. Isa spent a few years in Egypt searching for his younger half sister and half brother fathered by Mark Anthony. Historians confirm that Caesarian and his two half siblings mysteriously vanish from the historical record.

Did they really vanish? Or did they just reappear in the Biblical Record? According to the Bible, two of Jesus' disciples are named James and Thomas. The Bible identifies James and Thomas as Brothers and Jesus is identified as their half brother. The peculiar thing about the Bible is that it also identifies Thomas, who is Jesus half brother, as Jesus' twin. But how could Thomas be Jesus younger half brother and twin at the same time?

Perhaps the pattern and accuracy can be found in the historical record which shows that Cleopatra had three children fathered by Mark Anthony, two of which were a twin boy and girl. Jesus/Isa/Caesarian also had a younger half brother who is also a twin. As twins are not that common, one must assume that there is some connection.

At the scene of the crucifixion, there were two Mary's present. One was Mary of Bithynia. When Roman Emperor Octavian invaded Egypt, Cleopatra sent her 13 year old son with Mary of Bithynia and Mary's wealthy uncle/husband, Joseph of Arimathea, to India. Since Caesarian was the true heir of the Roman Empire, Emperor Octavian wanted him killed. Mary and Joseph became Caesarian's adopted parents, and later his loyal disciples.

The second Mary present at the crucifixion was Jesus younger half sister Mary Magdalene, who's birth name is Mary Selene. She is also identified in the Bible as Mary of Cleopus meaning Mary of Cleopatra. Selene was the orphaned daughter of Cleopatra and Mark Anthony who both committed suicide. After being captured by the Emperor Octavian, she was raised in Octavian's household with her two brothers and with Octavian's son, Tiberius, who became the next Roman Emperor. They were all raised together by the Emperor's sister, Octavia. Selene

eventually married and became the Queen of Moritamia. Like her mother Cleopatra, she wore the headdress of the Goddess Isis.

Selene's half brother Caesarian finally returned to Egypt after many years in India and Tibet. Caesarian who became known as Jesus Christ, the same initials as his father Julius Caesar, searched for Selene and found her. He told Selene about his plan to capture his father's kingdom the Roman Empire, which Emperor Octavian had stolen from him. His plan was not to use weapons and armies, but he planned to create a new religion and turn the Roman Empire into the Holy Roman Empire. Selene agreed to join her brother's spiritual revolution. She changed her name from Selene, to Magdalene, by adding the word Magda to her name, which means "high place" in Hebrew. Jesus Caesarian also searched for and found his two half brothers, one of which was Selene's (Magdalene) twin. His name was Thomas Dittimus. This is the disciple of Jesus that wrote the Gospel of St. Thomas, which was famously excluded from the Bible.

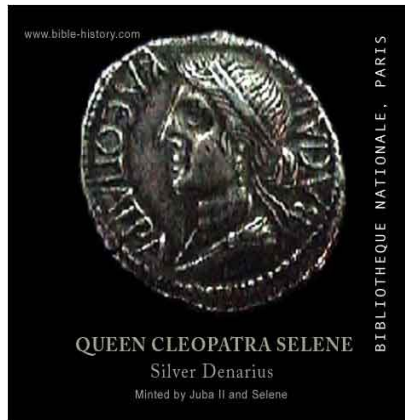
One has to ask why? Perhaps because it reveals the truth. Since they were first found in a desert cave in 1947, the Dead Sea scrolls have fuelled speculation about the life of Jesus. It appears that Jesus may have been a member of the religious community that wrote the scrolls. They were found near the very spot where it is said that Jesus was baptised by John the Baptist. The scrolls detail the beliefs of a Jewish sect called the Essenes, a group that flourished during the lifetime of Jesus. The beliefs of the Essenes, often seemed to mirror the teachings of Jesus.

There is speculation that Jesus married his half sister Mary Magdalene. The Bible describes a wedding where Jesus apparently turns water into wine, but the bride and groom are never named, perhaps because the bride and groom are Jesus and Mary Magdalene. As Caesar was elevated to the status of God, would it not make sense that the crucifixion story match that of many pre Christian gods so that Jesus could be elevated to status of God? The plan of Jesus was, after all, to capture the Roman nation and make it into the Holy Roman Nation by converting everyone to Christianity. This was as much a political move as it was a spiritual one. Remember, the Romans used to feed the Christians to the lions. Christians were the enemy of Emperor Octavian and his son Tiberius who also became Emperor.

If Caesarian was born in 47BC, how could he be Jesus who was born in the year 0. To begin with, the year 0 does not exist on today's Gregorian Christian Calendar which jumps from 1 BC to 1 AD. Experts have admitted that there is up to a 50 year error between BC and AD due to the jumps from the Egyptian, to the Roman, to the Christian calendar. The only real way to calculate Jesus' real age is from a Bible quote which

says Jesus was Baptised in the 15th year of the reign of Emperor Tiberius. Since Tiberius grew up in Octavian's royal household with Caesarian's half sisters and brothers, that means that Caesarian was close in age to Emperor Tiberius, who according to historical record was born in 3BC.

By comparing important dates in the Christian, Hebrew and Muslim holy books, there is a margin of error of at least 50 years. What proof is there that Caesarian's half sister Selene, is in fact Mary Magdalene? They were both wealthy, both Hebrew and both lived in the same place at the same time under the same Roman rulers. The most convincing proof lies in a famous New York statue. The statue of Liberty was built, financed and delivered to New York Harbour by French Grand Orient Temple Freemasons in 1886, with a commemorative plaque for all to see. Its designer was French Freemason Fredrick A. Bartovi, who travelled extensively throughout Egypt. Bartovi was silent about who the woman was that served as the model for this statue.



A closer look shows that there is only one woman who's features closely matches that of the statue of Liberty, Caesarian's half sister Selene. Bartovi used an ancient bust and minted coins to design the statue. The masculine features are very similar, as is the hair-style and ribbons. The statue of liberty was designed to appear pregnant beneath the folds of her robe.

The implication is that Mary Magdalene had children from Jesus/Caesarian. Their

names were Tamar and Jesus the Justice, from whom the British Royalty and Elite British Freemasons claim to be descended. A review of royal genealogy charts confirms that today, Israel, UK and US are all ruled by descendants of the Hebrew tribes of Israel.

Through the blur of confusing name incarnations and evolutions through various language interpretations, lets just take a moment to rectify and re identify some of the main cast of Biblical Characters. One way of decoding the Bible is to profile the main cast of characters and create a royal genealogy chart. The simple fact is that the lives of real historically recorded people and Bible characters line up and correspond. Far from being poor and uneducated, Jesus inner circle of family and disciples, were wealthy and well educated descendants of royalty. This is evident by the way many of them wrote books that contributed to the Bible. Only wealthy people could afford an education, only those with an education could read and write.

The disciple called Nicodemus of Bethany was in fact the son of Nicomedes IV of Bithynia. Joseph of Arimathea, was in fact Joseph of Judea, an extremely wealthy tin merchant, and descendant of King Zedakaya and Matafias. The virgin Mary of Bethany was in reality Mary of Bithynia and wife of her rich uncle, Joseph of Judea. Mary Magdalene, Jesus of Nazareth, Thomas Judas Didymus and James were the royal Egyptian offspring of Hebrew Ptolemy Queen Cleopatra VII.

Why did the Bible alter and leave out key historical figures and dates? To cover up the real Hebrew identities of the royal ruling families of Egypt and holy Roman empire, who still rule today and whose secret religion was and still is the Cult of Amen. In fact traces of the Egyptian religion can be found all over Roman Catholic Cathedrals and churches. The most obvious is the I.H.S. insignia, which is common in Catholic Churches. It represents the Egyptian Holy Trinity of Isis, Horus and Seth and is used on the Jesuit logo, and on the Order of the Seraphim which has been awarded to Nelson Mandela.

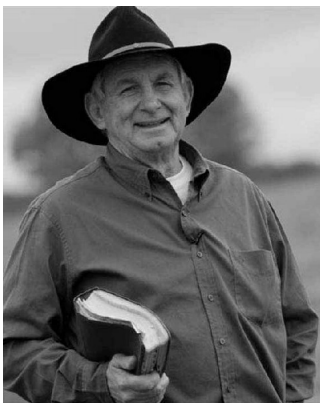




# CHAPTER 13

## RELIGIOUS CULT CONTROL OF SOUTH AFRICA

There is much concern amongst the growing number of “awake and aware” folks on the ground in South Africa, about the non progressive dogmas and extreme ideals of the super star religious leaders and their stadium and farm filled evangelical events, for indeed, one of the major mechanisms for control in South Africa is religion i.e. The brain washing and mind control of the masses. To my utter horror, religious cults, because that is what they are, have become so big in South Africa, that almost every other person I know is talking about them or are involved in them or supports them. Little do these people know that these cults serve one purpose only: To totally control the minds of their followers.



**Angus Buchan**

Almost every South African has heard of Angus Buchan, who wrote a book called FAITH LIKE POTATOES, which was made into a movie. The story apparently goes that this Zimbabwean farmer was having a hard time and not yielding any harvest, when he planted some potatoes apparently under instruction from God. These potatoes grew and he was converted. Thus began his ministry.

During the time that I was in South Africa over the period of the Soccer World Cup in 2010, Angus Buchan hosted an all-male weekend camping event on a farm in Ballito, which is

north of the main city of Durban, on the East Coast of South Africa. This conference was called MIGHTY MEN, and absolutely no women were allowed to the event attended by over half a million Christian men from all over South Africa. One of the more extreme ideals they teach is that women should know their place and are subservient to their husbands. As if that is not bad enough, the Christian women of South Africa are willingly agreeing to this saying that men are head of the house and should be obeyed.

This brings screams of anguish from the average educated liberal, but remember that polygamous marriages are legal in South Africa, and a man may take as many wives as he wishes. In fact, male chauvinism has always been and still is very prevalent in South African society. There is not just racial inequality, there is still a much widely viewed opinion that women are subservient to men.

Unfortunately, it is this suppression of the Sacred Feminine that has led to the energetic schism that has allowed the Masculine Patriarchal energy to thrive and dominate society. In amongst all clergy and parish members, relationships and sexual relations with women is forbidden for the specific reason of maintaining the Patriarchal grip. In fact, the Roman Catholic Church and all the various cults it controls, are so steeped in homo-eroticism and paedophilia, as they believe it is a sacred right of passage.

As it turns out, Angus Buchan is not just a lone preacher that became an overnight religious phenomenon as sighted by his book and film. He is the South African face of the Promise Keepers. Now the Promise Keepers are an interesting group, and a quick search on the internet turns up some really incriminating information about this Christian cult. One search on Google pulled up an article which I found on another popular alternative media website called Rense.com, which incidentally points out the connection between the Promise Keepers and mind control. The following article is entitled "Promise Keepers' Mind Control Techniques", and was written by Anton Chaitkin from educate-yourself.org:

These days, when an army of men stands in a football stadium, or on the Washington mall, chanting Jesus slogans, weeping, each man hugging the next man and purging his sin in front of a giant video altar, they are in general unaware of who it is that has amassed this army and brought them there. The Promise Keepers cult is an American-based project of "utopian" military and related religious and political operatives, associated with British imperial strategy and the George Bush machine. We will

detail here some of the key personnel, and the New Age sexual brainwashing they used to manufacture the movement

This exposure is essential, because the project has been consistently boosted by the "mainstream" media with no investigative journalism to find out what was really going on. ABC News anointed Promise Keepers founder/front-man Bill McCartney, a former University of Colorado football coach, as their "Person of the Week" in February 1996. The Eastern Establishment press lavishly promoted the October 1997 rally in Washington, D.C., ending with a cover story in Time magazine. Press coverage of criticism from feminists, lesbians, and atheists only served to promote the project.

The Promise Keepers experiment was begun on 70 Colorado men in 1990. About 4000 turned out to rallies in 1991. As attendance grew to 22,000 in 1992, the project leaders arranged for the writing of a bizarre book intended to mold the emotions and self-conception of their now-growing mass following. *Masculine Journey* was written for the Promise Keepers by Lt Col. Robert Hicks, a military expert in religious terrorism. It was published in 1993 under the supervision of Hicks's Air Force colleague, Gen. Jerry White, a specialist in military mobilization, military police, and electronic security. General White is the longtime chairman of a military ministry group, "The Navigators," whose NaviPress published the book, and a companion study guide for Promise Keepers (PK) psychological trainers.

Hicks's book was distributed to every one of the 50,000 men who assembled for the first PK mass rally, held at the University of Colorado's Folsom Field. This free distribution was unique, since PK usually charges its men high prices for group clothing items, worship accessories, and commercial aids to male bonding.

Promise Keepers then mass-marketed *Masculine Journey*, and its study guide, through 1994, when about 275,000 people came to PK rallies, and 1995, when attendance hit 725,000.

By 1995, the Hicks book had come under increasing criticism. Promise Keepers stopped publicly selling the

book, but they continued to endorse it for their inductees, who buy it from NavIpress.

Under veneer of Bible chapter and verse citations, *Masculine Journey* is pagan psychological manipulation, akin to the New Age pornographic training that shaped the lesbian and Wiccan upsurges of the 1960s. Its techniques are congruent with those developed by the British military and intelligence services through the Tavistock psychiatric institute, a pivotal agency in introducing the drug-rock-sex counterculture to the USA. The author, Lt Col. Robert Hicks, is an intelligence community professional in the field of post-traumatic shock. The Tavistock Institute, pioneer in this field, viewed public shocks such as the Vietnam War and the 1960s' multiple assassinations, as the opportunity to radically alter the philosophy of the American population. The current societal breakdown, with the stimulus of PK Nurmberg-style rallies. gives this mindbending a fair chance to succeed.

Hicks teaches "Religious Terrorism" to officers at the Air War University (Maxwell Air Force Base, Alabama). In that military course, he explains the mental path that Christian Identity and other varieties of British-Israelite race cultists are induced to travel and, similarly, with Jewish fanatics (Kach, Kahane Chai). Islamic suicide bombers and Japanese armageddonist terrorists.

His *Masculine Journey* complements and competes with radical feminism, making the genitals the center of the Promise Keepers psyche. The book explains:

"Possessing a penis places unique requirements upon men before God. . . We are called to worship God as phallic kinds of guys, not as some sort of androgynous, neutered nonmales, or the feminized males so popular in many feminist enlightened churches. We are told by God to worship Him in accordance with what we are, phallic men."

If you think pornography is an organized crime racket, you probably haven't considered it as a phase of worship. Writes Hicks:

" I remember staring at.. .[an]ancient hawaiian. ..statue [when my wife] questioned. 'Why is it so large?' Her

question was . . . related to . . . the size of the protruding phallus. . . .To me there was very little difference between this Hawaiian idol/image and the artifacts that are sold regularly in 'adult' bookstores. I'm sure some day future archaeologists will dig up the adult toys from our current society and view them as elements of our religious worship. They will be right because that is precisely what they are and always have been. The phallus has always been the symbol of religious devotion and dedication. Professor George Elder notes, 'Phallus, like all great religious symbols, points to a divine reality that cannot be apprehended otherwise.. . . It is not as a flaccid member that this symbol is important to religion, but as an erect organ.' "

On the naked Jew Hicks writes:

"Every Israelite, when looking at himself naked, was reminded of how different [circumcised] he was from the Gentiles and for what purpose. In this sense, his sexuality took on spiritual significance. Every time he used his penis, he was making a spiritual statement about who he was and who he worshipped and why."

On the "playful pleasure" of homosexuality Hicks writes:

'God ... obviously knew men would be put into situations where this would be a very real temptation. Whether it be men at sea for months at a time, a men in prisons, or adolescent boys playfully experimenting with each other, situations can create the temptation. The pleasure experienced in those playful moments, or the bonding that occurs through the first experience- subsequently repeated- does not change the reality of the creational order.

Hicks goes on to say a about sodomy:

"I have often counseled gay men on my observation that even in their sexual relations with each other, they must find a substitute opening for their penis.... For a man to have satisfactory sex he must find an opening for his penis. In rejecting the God-given opening of the woman, the homosexual merely affirms what he thinks he is denying whenever he finds an alternate opening."

And if men are going to "bond," PK style, they'll need to visualize Jesus--nude:

"Jesus was also very much zakar, phallic....Jesus was very much masculine, and masculine means being male, and bring male means having a penis. There's no way around it. Some in church history could not tolerate the exposure of the Son of God's genitalia. Therefore, you will never find a portrait of the crucifixion of Jesus with penis exposed even though it was a common Roman custom to crucify criminals naked. Even the Gospel writers tell us that Jesus' outward garment was torn into four pieces, leaving the inner tunic, which was then gambled for intact ...That left nothing. No underpants. Nothing."

Promise Keepers are told that homosexuality is an "inherent passion," even in Christ

"I believe Jesus was phallic with all the inherent phallic passions we experience as men. But it was never recorded that Jesus had sexual relations with a woman. He may have thought about it as the movie 'The Last Temptation of Christ' portrays. ... If temptation means anything, it means Christ was tempted in every way as we are. That would mean not only heterosexual but also homosexual temptation! I have found this insight to be very helpful for gay men struggling with their sexuality”.

Based on the archetypes of the Satanic occult psychiatrist Carl Jung, the Promise Keepers book calls for today's Christians to re-create pagan-modelled phallic initiation rites to celebrate personal milestones. In an appendix summarizing the book's argument Hicks lists some of these personal spiritual breakthroughs: the first time for "wet dreams"; appearance of "pubic hair"; "masturbation"; and "intercourse." Hicks intersperses this poison with homilies about staying faithful to your wife.

Promise Keepers spokesman Pete Richardson defended Masculine Journey in an April 7, 1995 letter replying to questions from Al Dager of Media Spotlight:

Question (Dager): "Dr. Hicks has been quoted as saying that men should worship Jesus with their phallus. Isn't

this a blasphemous statement? Why should someone associate Jesus with sexuality?"

Answer (Richardson): "This raises two issues. First, the nature of worship, and second the issue of associating Jesus with sexuality. 'The idea of worshipping

Jesus with one's sexuality flows out of Dr. Hicks' understanding of the nature of the book of Leviticus...."

Richardson elsewhere describes the book as a "biblically centered, frank, and honest account of a man's journey with God."

Whose project is this?

The operatives who make up the Promise Keepers leadership were developed in several phases. The first was in the post-World War II years, when British-allied banker Averell Harriman directed the U.S. military and intelligence reorganization, along with John Foster Dulles (Knight of Malta), globalist religious leader and secretary of state, and his brother Allen Dulles (Knight of Malta), Director of Central Intelligence. The last preparatory phase involved the military/mercenary covert operations under George Bush (Knight of Malta) as Vice President and President. (George's father, Prescott Bush (Knight of Malta), was partner of Harriman; the Dulles brothers were their lawyers.)

David du Plessis, an agent for the Anglo-Dutch monarchies and for their turncoat American intelligence allies, supervised Pentecostalism's "charismatic renewal," with agencies such as the Full Gospel Businessmen's Fellowship and the Far East Broadcasting Co. The same intelligence apparatus spun out Bill Bright's Campus Crusade for Christ in 1951, and Pat Robertson's Christian Broadcasting Network in the 1960s (see EIR, Aug. 22, 1997). Bill Bright, heavily funded by billionaire misanthropy Nelson Bunker Hunt, and commanding 13,000 paid staff and 100,000 global volunteers for his Campus Crusade, now sponsors Promise Keepers. Pat Robertson fervently pushes Promise Keepers on his 700 Club television show.

Coach Bill McCarty launched Promise Keepers after being recruited into the Vineyard Christian Fellowship, a depraved "Third Wave Pentecostal" venture. Vineyard's

leader, former rock musician John Wimber, is one of the operatives produced by the old du Plessis-Dulles machine, through Fuller Theological Seminary in Pasadena, California Vineyard set up churches notorious for their barking, shrieking, and wretching worshippers at Toronto Airport, and in Pensacola, Florida

Steven Strang, publisher of the Promise Keepers' glossy magazine, New Man, also puts out Charisma, organ of the Third Wave and herald of every British intelligence project even faintly related to religion, "Christian" environmentalism. etc.

Let us now observe the efforts of this gang to penetrate the U.S. military, aided by the Bush machine, already in place.

In February 1996, a Promise Keepers' gathering of thousands of clergymen in Atlanta Georgia featured a special meeting for recruiting military chaplains. Air Force Gen. Richard Abel (ret.). who manages Bill Bright's military penetration ministry, addressed this meeting, as did Lt Col. Chuck Stecker (ret.), a 23-year Army Special Forces veteran who now manages the Promise Keepers organization in Alabama, Arkansas, Kentucky, Louisiana,

Mississippi, Missouri, and Tennessee.

Following the chaplains' meeting, a Promise Keepers rally was held for hundreds of soldiers on the Fort Bragg, North Carolina, Army base, home of the Special Forces units. That rally was led by Col. Jim Pack (ret). a psychological warfare specialist who now manages the Promise Keepers operations in Texas.

Colonel Pack spent 25 years in Army Special Forces. This is the U.S. service force deeply infected with British imperial philosophy, in the tradition of T.E. Lawrence ("of Arabia"), Orde Wingate, and Denis Sefton Delmer, the fascist British intelligence black arts practitioner who lectured at Fort Bragg in 1962. Special Forces veterans, and Air Force kooks of the Robert Hicks variety, are heavily represented among the leaders and agents provocateurs in the militia and separatist movements. Homoerotic specialist Hicks, we note, also trains military chaplains at Maxwell Air Force Base.



In a 1995 interview (quoted in June 1995 in The Heritage, a Protestant newsletter) Colonel Pack defended the Promise Keepers' privacy-stripping psychological techniques [1] derived from Hicks' book, and explained, "There are probably men out there that probably need almost an electrical jump start to get their engines going before they're willing to confront anything." Colonel Pack referred to the "People Bingo" quiz specified in the study guide to Masculine Journey. The small group leader asks each man to reveal which of the following apply to him: "Is wearing boxer shorts or bikini briefs"; "Has been arrested at least once"; "Has made most of his funeral arrangements"; "is going through a mid-life crisis"; "Has had circumcision, vasectomy, or prostate operation"; "was neglected or abused by father."

In the build-up to the 1997 Promise Keepers Washington rally, inquiring journalists interacted with national capital region PK manager Mike McDaniel. He could be counted on to prevent embarrassment to the project. McDaniel was formerly executive director of the American Defense Institute, a right-wing military lobbying group close to the Heritage Foundation. ADI was founded by McDaniel's father, Eugene "Red" McDaniel, the Navy and Marines liaison to Congress. The McDaniels are decent but limited individuals, who are being used by the cultists.

[1] Editor: Stave Van Nattan-- Balaam's Ass Speaks-- In Central California, in 1997, local PK leaders called a meeting of the faithful PKers. About 200 men came out. They were locked in a room with nothing but chairs and a telephone at the front. The men, who had not been talked to about any illicit affairs in their lives, were at once told that they all were unfaithful to their wives. They were ten ORDERED, one by one, to come to the phone and call their "girl friends." They, before the room of fellow PKers, then called various girls, and they confessed various sins to them specifically. There IS a communist cell-group type psycho-manipulative coercive aspect to PK of the most sinister quality. These men can now be threatened with exposure to their wives if they ever defect from PK. You see, the men were ALL told not to EVER tell their wives of their illicit affairs. Our informant was in the room, and he refused to use the

phone.

Preparing for the big Washington event, Promise Keepers stepped up its outreach to African-Americans, using a growing pool of proto-facists and military specialists. Joining the PK board in 1996 was Lt. Gen. Alonzo E Short Jr. (ret), an African-American Pentecostal, who was Commanding General of the U.S. Army Information Systems Command, an intelligence-gathering service. During 1990, General Short was commander of Fort Huachuca, Arizona, the training center for U.S. military intelligence officers.

Wellington Boone is an African-American Promise Keepers cult guide, frequent PK speaker, and editorial board member of *New Man*. He wrote in *Charisma* this brainwasher's credo:

"We are called to be 'worms.'...A worm never protests. . . .Can you say, for Christ 'I am a worm and am no man'?... If we allow God ... to work into us the idea of 'worm-training,' it would be revolutionary. We would gain a worm's eye view of what God wants.... When we really meet Jesus and allow ourselves to be crushed as we model [sic] His example, the impact will rock this world."

Lawrence Reed, PK regional manager for all the states from West Virginia to Maine, was formerly the financial manager for "Worm" Boone's personal ministries enterprise.

Boone is also a leader of the Coalition on Revival, a Christian Reconstructionist grouping calling for abolition of public schools, capital punishment for violations of the Bible, and an outright theocracy. Frequent PK African-American speakers Joseph Garlington of Pittsburgh (an ally of Richard Mellon Scalfe), and John Perkins of Pasadena, California (a board member of *New Man*), are both core leaders of the fascist Coalition on Revival.

Let the foregoing facts, then, give warning:

Before your husband, brother, best friend or son is herded into a mass "religious" rally, or submits to personal questioning by a Promise Keeper trainer, you and he must go beyond "sincerity of feelings," and beyond blind disappointment over the collapse of our

society-lest you foolishly contribute to that collapse.”

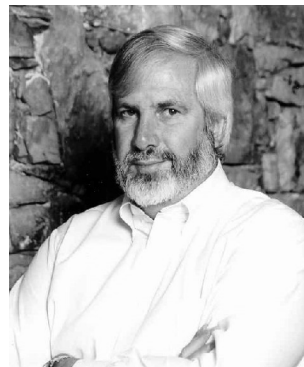
The Promise Keepers’ mission is to ignite and unite men to become warriors who will change their world through living out the “Seven Promises”. Promise Keepers’ vision is simply put in three words: “Men Transformed Worldwide.” Based in Denver, Colorado, Promise Keepers has directly reached more than five and a half million men since its founding in 1990. Multitudes more have been reached through books, music CDs, multi-media resources, the Internet, satellite and radio broadcasts. In 1997, an estimated one million men gathered on the National Mall in Washington, D.C. for “Stand in the Gap,” marking arguably the largest gathering of Christian men in modern U.S. History.



Stand in the Gap was held before the Washington Monument which takes the shape of an obelisk, and which was built and dedicated by masons. That Monument is the United States’ most obvious Masonic, phallic symbol. The obelisk is the Masonic symbol of a male sex organ or phallus, and originates out of **Baal** (another name for Satan) worship, and sun and serpent worship.

The name “Promise Keepers” is also derives from the covenant that God fulfilled through Jesus Christ. In Christ, God kept all the promises that he made to mankind and we rely upon God as the original Promise Keeper to keep our promises. Aren’t promises just like oaths? This all smacks of brain washing psycho babble bullshit, but as if this was not enough, the head of the Promise Keepers, is none other than Rick Joyner, and **Rick Joyner is a self confessed initiate of Knights of Malta.**

*Charisma Magazine* wrote an April 2001 article about *Rick Joyner* titled, *God’s Lightning Rod*, and said this: “... Joyner has also distanced himself from those who have criticized him for his association with the Knights of Malta, a charitable organization that allegedly has its roots in medieval chivalry. Some who learned of Joyner’s connection to the group began spreading rumours that he had become a Mason or that the Knights



**Rick Joyner**

of Malta was a secret society with occult origins. (well, that is because it is)

'We do not let paranoid people dictate what we do,' Joyner wrote in the May/June 1999 issue of the Morning Star Prophetic Bulletin, adding: 'I have never been a member of the Masons.' He explained that he had been knighted by a "European order of chivalry" in the early 1990s and that the Knights are widely recognized as "a registry of nobility."

Well yes, it may be "a registry of nobility", but it is still an occult order involved in the manipulation of global politics. Anybody doubting this fact at this juncture, I suggest you go back and have another look at the list of people who are also Knights of Malta / St. John. Rick Joyner is so defensive about the Knights of Malta that he has even written a book about the Knights of Malta, *Courage That Changed the World*, which features a photograph of the robed "grand master" of the order. In the book, Joyner compares the Knights to end-time Christians who will overcome the world's evils through faith in Christ .

Of all the institutions out there, by far the most damaging and corrupt are the religious institutions. The more we begin to investigate what we think we understand, what we think we are doing here on earth, where we came from, and what the bigger picture is, the more we begin to understand that we have been totally and utterly conned by the institutions we trust, and the religious institutions are no different. Religion has forced a prison mentality onto people which has resulted in human kind being misled and deliberately directed away from the true and divine presence in the Universe that people refer to as God. Religion is the most ingeniously devised fraud of the Age. It serves to detach the human race from the natural world and likewise each other. It supports blind submission to authority and reduces human responsibility to the effect that God controls everything, and in turn, awful behaviour and crimes can be justified in the name of the Divine pursuit. But most importantly, it empowers those who know the truth, but use the religious institute to manipulate and control societies.

At present, up to 40% of the South African population is unemployed. Johannesburg is commonly known as the murder and rape capital of the world, with one in every 300 people being raped or murdered, which is often connected to a robbery or hijacking. It does not take a genius or a social engineer to work out that unemployment, poverty and crime are inextricably linked.

That does not mean that everyone lives in poverty, and in fact, the quality of life and lifestyle for a business owner or professional, surpasses the United States, United Kingdom and European Union standards of

living for people in the same position. The rich are rich and live like kings, while the poor sure are poor, and live in utter squalor. South Africa is a country of extremes and is the most unequal country in the world with the wealth gap growing every year.

All this creates an environment which keeps people in Fear Mode, as those that “have”, constantly fear for their lives, as those that don’t have will do what they need to in order to survive, often taking from those that “have”, at the cost of lives. Thus, both the poor and the wealthy are kept in a very dark and destructive state of fear, ultimately both fearing and fighting for the same thing, survival, albeit, on different levels.

All this creates the perfect situation to manipulate the minds of people to seek protection for their lives and the lives of their loved ones from a religion which falsely propagates the protection of God if you follow the faith. If going to Church every Sunday and saying prayers before meal time makes people feel safer, or makes people feel like they are safe from harm as they believe they are protected by God, then good for them. If that is what gives them peace of mind, then who is anybody to tell them different?

But let us not be misled by cults praying on the minds of well meaning yet vulnerable people, who honestly think they are doing a good thing. Legendary satirical author George Orwell coined a term, “cognitive dissonance” in his classic book 1984, which in effect means lying to yourself. This is never more obvious than in the case of religion. The religious institutions surpass the political ones as being the greatest perpetrator of exaggerated claims and false promises. In fact, it is the religious institutions who are at the root of all the problems that we have in this world and is the back bone of every other corrupt institution on the planet. Religion is the single most divisive mechanism ever devised, and has been the premise of many wars, and the loss of millions of lives, and torture of many others in the pursuit of dogmatic ideals.

And yet being of a particular religious orientation is still a common practice, along with it’s rituals and customs, which many never stop to question the relevance, validity or value of, in modern society, nevermind what it is they are actually doing. Religion is not the answer in the reclaiming of our happiness, humanity, liberty and freedom, nor does it serve to create a fair, just or peaceful world, for one simple reason. Religion is mental slavery, it demands unquestionable faith to it’s illogical and unrealistic ideals.

And if some people have the bad taste to raise the question of the legitimacy or truth of the Holy story, the keepers of the faith do not enter into a debate with them or present explanations based on logic and

evidence. The perpetrators of the spiritual fraud will sooner ignore you or denounce you as a blasphemer, rather than enter into a logical debate. At times those who dared to think independently of religion would pay with their lives. We get ridiculed or ostracised, or even labelled as being crazy or evil for courageously and intelligently questioning that which does not make sense.

Great minds have always received opposition from the ignorance of the masses. The latter cannot understand when one does not thoughtlessly submit to hereditary prejudices, but rather openly and intelligently questions them.

- Albert Einstein



Thank you for taking the time to read **Light and Dark**, Book I of THE SOUTH AFRICAN GUIDE TO THE GLOBAL CONSPIRACY. Book II of THE SOUTH AFRICAN GUIDE TO THE GLOBAL CONSPIRACY : **Eye of the Dragon** follows, and **The Evolute**, Book III of the SOUTH AFRICAN GUIDE TO THE GLOBAL CONSPIRACY completes the trilogy.

Anybody wishing to share information, be it on record or in private, please contact us on: [info@freedomcentral.info](mailto:info@freedomcentral.info)

Please feel free to check out some of my articles, interviews and documentaries on our website: [www.freedomcentral.info](http://www.freedomcentral.info)





## Acknowledgements and Thanks

The first person that I absolutely must thank and acknowledge is my partner Richard. This book and my work as Freedom Central would not be possible without him. Thank you for your unwavering support and for being part of this incredible journey.

Thanxxx to all those who take the time to follow our work. We do this work because we love you all, and really have faith in humanity, if we just all come to realize the truth. We have put our lives on the line and at times faced danger, but so long as I always see visitors on our website, so long as people continue to watch our interviews, documentaries, and read our material, so long as people continue to seek truth and freedom, we will continue to put out information we believe will benefit humanity. It is estimated that we have reached well over a million people through our multi media interactive information platform.

To all the people who have befriended us via YouTube and through various social media, thanks for your comments and interactions, all have been valuable, even the less positive ones.

A big thank you to Bets, a woman I have never met (at the time of writing this, I hope we can meet one day), but who followed my work and kept pushing me to write a book for my fellow South Africans so that they could understand what is really going on.

A big thanks to the many writers, researchers, activists, and generally “out there” people who have passed on information, given me interviews, be they on the radio, via Skype, written correspondence, or live recorded interviews. There is a piece of every single one of you in this book, as you have all helped me grow to a greater understanding of the world. Also, much respect to those of you who have faced danger and continue to push the boundaries to bring the truth to us. If I have achieved anything at all, it is because I have stood on the shoulders of giants, that have in turn inspired me to stand tall and true.

A special thanks to the “Squirminator”. At our darkest hour, he was there for us, and became a fundamental part of Freedom Central, and continues to support us from behind the scenes. We love you and owe you so much.

To all those who have helped us along the way, be it by allowing us to use your internet for radio shows or uploading, or accommodating us on research expeditions, or contributing to research costs, thank you.

Thank you to all those brave souls who have been “taken out” because they tried to make the world a better place. You have your place in my next book. You are an inspiration to us all.

Thank you to my High School English teacher Mrs. Busey, for inspiring my love for language, books, and writing. You are one of the few true examples of a great teacher.

Thank you to old friends who have stood by me no matter what. To Camilla, for introducing me to the concept of energy, healing and Reiki, which has been fundamental to grasping the true nature of reality, as well as realizing the true power we have. To Andrew Morom, your endless unconditional love and understanding has stood the test of time, in this life and beyond.

A Big Thanks to my publisher Robin Jackson and Expand Your Mind Publishers - If ever, the timing in approaching me to publish my work, was a reaffirmation of the beauty of synchronicity, and has really reminded me to trust in the process. The world and indeed the universe is not against us if we indeed seek a better world. The opportunities to make a difference truly exist for everybody, and there are many of us here to help you help others.

To all those people whom I grew up with who have “unfriended” me on Facebook, or who think I am crazy and strange, or who have a negative impression of me, ask yourself,

“What are you doing to make the world a better place?”

So what if I choose to push beyond the boundaries of acceptable opinion, who are you to judge? If you choose to live in a mental prison of ignorance, I respect your choice, I do not wish to challenge that, just please do not expect me to share that prison with you. I choose to be a freethinker. I choose to question everything. I choose not to be an ignorant slave that mindlessly perpetuates the suffering on this planet. I am sorry for you if my choices offends you. I do the work I do to make the world a better place for you and your children too. Before you judge others in ignorance, ask yourself, are the choices you are making contributing towards creating a better world?

PEACE LOVE UNITY RESPECT

**BIBLIOGRAPHY, RECOMMENDED READING**  
**AND RESEARCH**

1984 by George Orwell

A New Earth by Eckhart Tolle

Unholy Alliance by Peter Levenda

A Brave New World by Aldus Huxley

Human Race Get Off Your Knees, The Lion Sleeps No More by David Icke

The Hidden Records by Wayne Herschel

Returning to myself by Linda Smith

Indaba My Children by Dr Credo Mutwa

The Secret Doctrine Books 1 & 2 By Helena Petrovna Blavatsky

Isis Unveiled by Helena Petrovna Blavatsky

Morals and Dogma by Albert Pike

Publish and Be Damned by Chris Steyn Barlow

Dokument X by Gunter Schickelgruber

Losing the Faith by Robin Jackson

Cults by Robin Jackson

Shock Doctrine: Rise of Disaster Capitalism by Naomi Klein

Modern Money Mechanics by the Federal Reserve Bank of the United States of America

The Holy Bible – King James Authorised Version

Americas Secret Establishment: An introduction to the Order of the Skull and Bones by Professor Anthony C. Sutton

The Brothers Karamazov by Fyodor Dostoyevsky

Fifty Years in the Church of Rome by Father Charles Chiniquy

The Black Pope by M. F. Cusack

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits by Rene Fulop Miller

Romanism: A menace to the Nation by Jeremiah J. Crowley

Foreign Conspiracy Against the Liberties of the United States by Samuel Morse

History of the Jesuits by Andrew Steinmetz

The Vatican Empire by Nino Lo Bello

The Suppressed Truth about the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln by Burke McCarthy

A Woman Rides the Beast by Dave Hunt

The Knights of the Maltese Cross by Edith Simon

Memoirs by David Rockefeller

Romanism as a World Power by Luther S. Kauffman

Vatican Assassins by Jon Eric Phelps

The Murder of Reality by Pierre Sabak

The Deadly Deception by James D. Shaw

The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail by Henry Lincoln, Michael Baigent  
and Leigh Richards

Secret Societies and Subversive Movements by Nesta H. Webster

The Symbolism of Freemasonry by Albert G. Mackey

The Book of Abraham by Antonio Labolo

Dancing With Demons: The Music's Real Master by David J. Meyer,

Mary Magdalene, Princess of Orange by Ralph Ellis

King Jesus, from Kam (Egypt) to Camelot by Ralph Ellis

Jordan Maxwell – [www.jordanmaxwell.com](http://www.jordanmaxwell.com)

Jacque Fresco and The Venus Project – [www.thevenusproject.com](http://www.thevenusproject.com)

Peter Joseph and The Zeitgeist Movement  
[www.thezeitgeistmovement.com](http://www.thezeitgeistmovement.com)

Santos Bonacci – [www.universaltruthschool.com](http://www.universaltruthschool.com)

Jim Corr – [www.jimcorr.com](http://www.jimcorr.com)

Dr Judy Wood – [www.drjudywood.com](http://www.drjudywood.com)

Bill Ryan – [www.projectavelon.net](http://www.projectavelon.net)

Marcel Messing – [www.wijwordenwakker.org](http://www.wijwordenwakker.org)

Ian R Crane – [www.ianrcrane.co.uk](http://www.ianrcrane.co.uk)

Annie Machon – [www.anniemachon.com](http://www.anniemachon.com)

[www.spirituallysmart.com](http://www.spirituallysmart.com)

[www.bibliotecapleyades.net](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net)

## *The South African Guide To The Global Conspiracy*

There are many other people in South Africa who are putting out helpful information and running workshops and lectures to educate people. I was delighted to find the Information Clinic, which also happens to be in home town area. Please contact them for a free DVD.



KwaNgcolosi Information Clinic

KwaNgcolosi Court House

Vika Road

KwaNgcolosi

Inanda Dam

Kwa Zulu Natal

South Africa

P.O. Box 832

Waterfall

3652

Kwa Zulu Natal

South Africa

Facebook page: Umlingo WamaNgcolosi Lifestyle

Email: [informationclinic@gmail.com](mailto:informationclinic@gmail.com)

Phone International: 0027 83 746 456

Phone Local: 0783746456

